#  

POSEBNA IZDANJA

KNJIGA 16

BOSKOS JOVANOVIC

# THE FINITE DIFFERENCE METHOD FOR BOUNDARY-VALUE PROBLEMS WITH WEAK SOLUTIONS 

# MATEMATIXCKI INSTITUT 

POSEBNA IZDANJA

Bos̃ko s. Jovanović

# THE FINITE DIFFERENCE METHOD FOR BOUNDARY-VALUE PROBLEMS WITH WEAK SOLUTIONS 



Recenzenti: Gradimir Milovanović, Lav Ivanović

Primljeno za štampu odlukom Naučnog veća Matematičkog instituta od 24. 12. 1992.

Tehnički urednik: Dragan Blagojević

Tekst obradio u $T_{E} \mathrm{X}-u$ : autor

Stampa: Grafički atelje "Galeb", Zemun, Kej oslobodenja 73

Štampanje završeno septembra 1993.

Klasifikacija američkog matematičkog drus̄tva
(AMS Mathematics Subject Classification 1990): $65-02,65 \mathrm{~N} \mathrm{xx}$

Univerzalna decimalna klasifikacija: 517.956

```
CIP - Kатапогизација у пубпикачији
Народна छибпиотека Србије, Београд
517.962.8
JOVANOVIC, BOSko S.
    [Finite Difference Method]
    The Finite Difference Method for
Boundary-Value Problems with Weak Solutions /
Boško S. Jovanovic. - Beograd : Matematicki
institut, 1993 (Beograd : Graficki atelje
"Galeb"). - 91 str. ; 24 cm. - (Posebna
izdanja / Matematicki institut ; knj. 16)
Tiraž 420. - Bibliografija: str. 83-91.
ISBN 86-80593-15-X
517.956
a) Метод коначних разлика b)
Лиферениијалне једначине, париијалне
17841932
```


## Contents

PREFACE ..... 3
I INTRODUCTORY TOPICS ..... 7

1. Preliminaries and denotations ..... 7
2. Distributions: definitions and basic properties ..... 9
3. Sobolev spaces ..... 11
4. Anisotropic spaces. Weighted spaces. ..... 15
5. Besov spaces ..... 18
6. Bramble-Hilbert lemma ..... 19
7. Multipliers in Sobolev spaces ..... 20
8. Boundary-value problems for partial differential equations ..... 22
II ELLIPTIC EQUATIONS ..... 26
9. Meshes, mesh-functions, operators and norms ..... 26
10. Difference scheme for second-order equations. Convergence in $W_{2}^{1}$-norm. ..... 34
11. Convergence in other discrete norms ..... 39
12. Convergence in $L_{2}(\omega)$ : case of separated variables ..... 43
13. Fourth-order equation ..... 47
14. The problem history and comments ..... 53
III NON-STATIONARY PROBLEMS ..... 55
15. The parabolic problem ..... 55
16. The hyperbolic problem ..... 68
17. The problem history and comments ..... 76
LIST OF SYMBOLS ..... 79
BIBLIOGRAPHY ..... 83

## Preface

Many problems in science and engineering can be described by partial differential equations (PDE). In most cases, PDE's can not be solved exactly, so various approximative methods can be used instead. One of the most important and most widely used methods is the finite difference method.

Recently, there has been a growing interest in problems with weak solutions, reduced to PDE's with un-smooth or discontinuous coefficients. Consequently, there is a need for the generation of convergent difference schemes for such problems. The most important aims for this purpose are:

1) determination of the minimum smoothness of the input data allowing the convergence of the scheme;
2) determination of the relation between the rate of convergence and the smoothness of the input data.

This work is intended for the examination of those matters.
In order to demonstrate the main difficulties which are encountered in solving the above mentioned problems, let us consider as a model example the Dirichlet boundary-value problem for the Poisson equation in the unit square $\Omega=(0,1)^{2}$. We approximate the problem by a "cross"-difference scheme on a regular mesh $\omega$ with the step $h$ in the domain $\Omega$. Then, the error $z=u-v$, where $u$ is the solution of the original problem, and $v$ is the solution of the difference scheme, satisfies the relation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\Delta_{h} z=\psi \equiv \Delta u-\Delta_{h} u \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

By estimating the right-hand-side using the Taylor's expansion, we readily obtain the following convergence rate estimate,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{2}\|u\|_{C^{4}(\bar{\Omega})} \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

By using the appropriate transformations, the right-hand-side of (1) can be expressed as a sum of several integrals of the fourth-order partial derivatives of the solution $u(x)$, which yields the following estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{2}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{4}(\Omega)} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

The estimate (3) is "finer" than the estimate (2), in the sense that it permits the convergence for even less smooth solutions. Expression (3) can be derived easier and more elegantly, by using the Bramble-Hilbert lemma [7], [8]. Thus, this lemma takes the role of the Taylor's formula for the functions from the Sobolev spaces.

Further investigations yield the estimates of the following form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-k}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s}(\Omega)}, \quad s \geq k \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Estimates of type (4) are said to be consistent with the smoothness of the solution of the boundary value problem (see Lazarov, Makarov \& Samarskii [67]). Note that, if a weaker norm is used for the estimate of the convergence rate, less smoothness is consequently required for the solution. Estimates of the type (4) are similar to those of the finite elements method

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\Omega)} \leq C h^{s-k}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad s \geq k \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

which shows a relation between the finite differences and finite elements methods.
Let us show here some of the difficulties arising in the derivation of the type (4) estimates, and in the generation of the difference schemes satisfying those estimates.

- For $s \leq 3$ (or $s \leq n / 2+2$ in the $n$-dimensional case) the right-handside of the original equation becomes discontinuous. Consequently, the difference schemes with averaged right-hand-sides must be used.
- For $k \neq 2$ (i.e. $k=0,1$ ), "good" a priori estimates $\|z\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}$ are required. In particular, such "good" estimates satisfy schemes with "divergent" right-handsides.
- The transition to a fractional $s$ is based on a generalisation of the BrambleHilbert lemma on Sobolev spaces of fractional order (see Dupont \& Scott [16]).
- The transition to a fractional $k$ is based on multiplicative inequalities for discrete Sobolev-type norms.
- The transition to estimates in $W_{p}^{k}$-norms, for $p \neq 2$, requires a new technique for the derivation of a priori estimates, by the use of discrete Fourier multipliers (see Mokin [78]).
- The transition to equations with variable coefficients (primarily the linear elliptic equations) is the most troublesome. It is necessery to determine the widest possible classes of coefficients of the equations. (Such classes are sets of multipliers in Sobolev spaces, see Maz'ya \& Shaposhnikova [77]). The error depends not only on the solution $u$, but also on the coefficients of the equation. Thus, instead of the standard Bramble-Hilbert lemma, its bilinear version is used. Instead of the Cauchy-Schwartz inequality, the Holder's inequality is used. Finally, Sobolev spaces $W_{q}^{\lambda}$ and $W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}$ with "conjugated" lower indices are used consistently, as well as the imbedding theorems for Sobolev spaces.
- The transition to the parabolic case is based on the generalisation of the Bramble-IIilbert lemma to the anisotropic Sobolev-type spaces.

This work is based on the author's papers published in the past several years, and it is closely related to the results of Ivanović, Süli, Lazarov, Samarskiĭ, Makarov, Weinelt, Gavrilyuk, Voitsekhovskiĭ, and others. The theory of convergence of difference schemes is presented systematically for elliptic, parabolic and hyperbolic PDE's with variable coefficients. The only existing monograph in this field (Samarskiĭ, Lazarov \& Makarov [85]) deals with elliptic equations, mostly with constant coefficients.

Although most of the material presented in this work has been previously published as my own results, I wish to emphasize the valuable contributions of my colleagues Lav Ivanović and Endre Süli. Namely, we jointly started the study in this field, posted and solved several problems together, and published a number of papers together. Those results were the base for my ensuing work. I strongly believe that our collaboration will continue and be more extensive in the future.

## I Introductory Topics

In this chapter we shall introduce some basic terminology and results obtained in the theories of distributions, function spaces and differential equations, which are used in this work.

## 1. Preliminaries and Denotations

First, we introduce terms and denotations which shall be used.
Set
$\mathbf{N}=$ the set of natural numbers,
$\mathbf{N}_{0}=\mathbf{N} \cup\{0\}$, and
$\mathbf{R}=$ the set of real numbers.
For $s \in \boldsymbol{R}$ let $[s]$ be the largest integer $\leq s$, and $[s]^{-}$- the largest integer $<s$.

We shall represent the elements of the set $\boldsymbol{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}}$ as vector-columns, and denote

$$
x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)^{T}=\left(\begin{array}{c}
x_{1} \\
x_{2} \\
\vdots \\
x_{n}
\end{array}\right)
$$

We shall denote by $r_{1}, r_{2}, \ldots, r_{n}$ the unit vectors of coordinate axes in $R^{n}$. The elements of the set $\mathbf{N}_{0}^{n}$ will be called multi-indices, and will be denoted by

$$
\alpha=\left(\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}\right)^{T}
$$

We shall also adopt the following notations

$$
\begin{gathered}
|\alpha|=\alpha_{1}+\alpha_{2}+\ldots+\alpha_{n}, \quad x^{\alpha}=x_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} x_{2}^{\alpha_{2}} \cdots x_{n}^{\alpha_{n}}, \\
|x|=\left(x_{1}^{2}+x_{2}^{2}+\ldots+x_{n}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \quad \text { and } d x=d x_{1} d x_{2} \cdots d x_{n} .
\end{gathered}
$$

An open and connected set $\Omega \subset \mathbb{P}^{n}$ will be called a domain. We assume that domains which are used are bounded and convex, unless it is stated otherwise. The boundary of $\Omega$ is the set $\Gamma=\partial \Omega=\bar{\Omega} \backslash \Omega$. The domain $\Omega^{\prime}$ is called a subdomain of the domain $\Omega$, and denoted by $\Omega^{\prime} \Subset \Omega$, if $\overline{\Omega^{\prime}} \subset \Omega$.

In the ensuing we shall use functions of the form $f: \Omega \rightarrow \mathbf{R}, \Omega \subset \mathbf{R}^{n}$. The value of the function $f$ at the point $x \in \Omega$ will be denoted by $f(x)$ or $f\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$.

The support of the function $f(x)$, denoted by supp $f$, is the closure of the set of points such that $f(x) \neq 0$. If supp $f$ is a bounded set, the function $f$ is said to be finite.

The partial derivatives will be denoted by

$$
D_{i} f=\frac{\partial f}{\partial x_{i}}, \quad D^{\alpha} f=D_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} D_{2}^{\alpha_{2}} \cdots D_{n}^{\alpha_{n}} f=\frac{\partial^{|\alpha|} f}{\partial x_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} \partial x_{2}^{\alpha_{2}} \cdots \partial x_{n}^{\alpha_{n}}}
$$

We also introduce the finite differences

$$
\begin{gathered}
\Delta_{a} f(x)=f(x+a)-f(x), \quad a \in \mathbf{R}^{n}, \\
\Delta_{i, h} f(x)=\Delta_{h r_{i}} f(x), \quad h \in \mathbf{R}, \\
f_{x_{i}}(x)=f_{\bar{x}_{i}}\left(x+h r_{i}\right)=f_{x_{i}}\left(x+0.5 h r_{i}\right)=\left(\Delta_{i, h} f(x)\right) / h
\end{gathered}
$$

We shall use the following function spaces:
$C^{m}(\Omega)$ - the space of functions which are continuous in $\Omega$ together with all their partial derivatives of the order $\leq m$ ( $m \in \mathbf{N}_{0} \cup\{\infty\}$ ).
$C(\Omega)=C^{0}(\Omega)$.
$C_{0}^{m}(\Omega)$ - the subspace of $C^{m}(\Omega)$ consisting of functions with compact support in $\Omega$.
$C^{m}(\bar{\Omega})$ - the space of functions which are continuous on $\bar{\Omega}$, together with all their partial derivatives of order $\leq m$, with the norm

$$
\|f\|_{C^{m}(\bar{\Omega})}=\max _{|\alpha| \leq m} \max _{x \in \bar{\Omega}}\left|D^{\alpha} f(x)\right|
$$

$L_{p}(\Omega)$ - Lebesgue space of functions which are measurable in $\Omega$, and which satisfy the condition

$$
\|f\|_{L_{r}(\Omega)}=\left(\int_{\Omega}|f(x)|^{p} d x\right)^{1 / p}<\infty, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

or

$$
\|f\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}=\sup _{x \in \Omega} \operatorname{ess}|f(x)|<\infty
$$

$L_{p, \text { loc }}(\Omega)$ - the space of locally integrable functions,

$$
f(x) \in L_{p, l o c}(\Omega) \text { if } f(x) \in L_{p}\left(\Omega^{\prime}\right) \quad \text { for any bounded subdomain } \Omega^{\prime} \subseteq \Omega
$$

$C^{m}(\bar{\Omega})$ and $L_{p}(\Omega)$ are Banach spaces.
The hypersurface $S \subset \mathbb{R}^{n}$, whose dimensionality is $n-1$ is said to be of the class $C^{m}$, and denoted by $S \in C^{m}$, if in the neighbourhood of any point $x_{0} \in S$, it can be represented by an equation of the form

$$
\varphi_{x_{0}}(x)=0
$$

where $\varphi_{x_{0}} \in C^{m}$. The hypersurface $S$ is said to be continuous in the Lipschitzsense if it can be divided into a finite number of partitions $S_{j}$, each of them being represented by an equation of the form

$$
x_{i_{j}}=\psi_{j}\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{i_{j-1}}, x_{i_{j}+1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)
$$

where $\psi_{j}$ is continuous in the Lipschitz-sense. A domain $\Omega$ is said to be Lipschitzian if its boundary is continuous in the Lipschitz-sense.

Finally, $C$ and $C_{i}$ denote positive generic constants which may have different values in various expressions.

## 2. Distributions: Definitions and Basic Properties

In the set of functions $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(R^{n}\right)$ we define the convergence in the following manner.

Definition 1. The sequence of functions $\varphi_{j} \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(R^{n}\right)$ is said to converge to $\varphi \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ if the following conditions are satisfied

1. There exists a compact set $K \subset \boldsymbol{R}^{n}$ such that $\operatorname{supp} \varphi_{j} \subseteq K$ for every $j$;
2. For every multi-index $\alpha$, the sequence $D^{\alpha} \varphi_{j}$ converges uniformly to $D^{\alpha} \varphi$ on $K$ when $j \rightarrow \infty$.

The set $C_{0}^{\infty}\left(R^{n}\right)$ equipped with this topology will be called the set of basic functions and denoted by $\mathcal{D}=\mathcal{D}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$. For a domain $\Omega$ in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, \mathcal{D}(\Omega) \subset \mathcal{D}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$ denotes the set of basic functions with supports in $\Omega$.

The linear bounded functionals on the set $\mathcal{D}(\Omega)$ are called distributions (see Schwartz [86], Rudin [83]), and the set of distributions will be denoted by $\mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$. The value of the distribution $f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ on the basic function $\varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)$ will be denoted by

$$
\langle f, \varphi\rangle=\langle f, \varphi\rangle_{\mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega) \times \mathcal{D}(\Omega)}
$$

Definition 2. The sequence of distributions $f_{j} \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ converges to $f \in$ $\mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ if

$$
\left\langle f_{j}, \varphi\right\rangle \rightarrow\langle f, \varphi\rangle, \quad j \rightarrow \infty, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)
$$

Definition 3. Distribution $f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is said to vanish in the domain $\Omega$, which can be written in the form

$$
f=0 \quad \text { in } \Omega \quad \text { or } \quad f(x)=0, \quad x \in \Omega
$$

if

$$
\langle f, \varphi\rangle=0, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)
$$

Two distributions $f, g \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$ are said to be equal in the domain $\Omega$, i.e.

$$
f(x)=g(x), \quad x \in \Omega
$$

if

$$
f(x)-g(x)=0, \quad x \in \Omega
$$

If $f(x) \in L_{1, \text { loc }}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ then

$$
\varphi(x) \mapsto \int_{\mathbf{R}^{n}} f(x) \varphi(x) d x
$$

defines a bounded linear functonal on $\mathcal{D}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$. In other words, each locally integrable function induces a distribution. Such distributions are called regular. In the following every regular distribution will be identified by the corresponding locally integrable function, i.e.

$$
\langle f, \varphi\rangle=\int_{\mathbf{R}^{n}} f(x) \varphi(x) d x
$$

The distributions which are not regular are called singular. Such is, for exaple, the Dirack's distribution

$$
\langle\delta, \varphi\rangle=\varphi(0), \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}\left(R^{n}\right)
$$

If $A$ is a regular real matrix of the $n$-th order, and $b$ is a fixed vector in $R^{n}$, than we can define the linear change of variables for a distribution $f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ in the following manner

$$
\langle f(A y+b), \varphi(y)\rangle=\left\langle f(x), \frac{\varphi\left(A^{-1}(x-b)\right)}{|\operatorname{det} A|}\right\rangle, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)
$$

The multiplication of a distribution $f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ by a smooth function $a \in$ $C^{\infty}(\Omega)$ is defined by

$$
\langle a f, \varphi\rangle=\langle f, a \varphi\rangle, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)
$$

The derivation of a distribution $f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ is defined by

$$
\left\langle D^{\alpha} f, \varphi\right\rangle=(-1)^{|\alpha|}\left\langle f, D^{\alpha} \varphi\right\rangle, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)
$$

Note that every distribution is infinitely differentiable.

## 3. Sobolev Spaces

Let $\Omega$ be a domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, k \in \mathrm{~N}_{0}$ and $1 \leq p \leq \infty$. The Sobolev space $W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)$ is defined in the following manner (see Sobolev [89], Adams [1])

$$
W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)=\left\{f \in L_{p}(\Omega): D^{\alpha} f \in L_{p}(\Omega),|\alpha| \leq k\right\}
$$

where derivatives are taken in the distribution sense. In particular, for $k=0$, set

$$
W_{p}^{0}(\Omega)=L_{p}(\Omega)
$$

The norm in $W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)$ is defined by

$$
\|f\|_{W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}|f|_{W_{p}^{j}(\Omega)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

where,

$$
|f|_{W ;(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{|\alpha|=i}\left\|D^{\alpha} f\right\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}
$$

or

$$
\|f\|_{W_{\infty}^{k}(\Omega)}=\max _{0 \leq i \leq k}|f|_{W_{\omega_{\infty}}(\Omega)}, \quad|f|_{W_{\Sigma_{\infty}}(\Omega)}=\max _{|\alpha|=i}\left\|D^{\alpha} f\right\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}
$$

$W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)$ is a Banach space. In particular, $W_{2}^{k}(\Omega)$ is a Hilbert space with the inner product

$$
(f, g)_{W_{2}^{k}(\Omega)}=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq k} \int_{\Omega} D^{\alpha} f(x) D^{\alpha} g(x) d x
$$

For $0<\sigma<1$ set

$$
|f|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}=\left(\int_{\Omega} \int_{\Omega} \frac{|f(x)-f(y)|^{p}}{|x-y|^{n+\sigma p}} d x d y\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

or

$$
|f|_{W_{\infty}(\Omega)}=\operatorname{supess}_{x \in \Omega} \frac{|f(x)-f(y)|}{|x-y|^{\sigma}} .
$$

The Sobolev space $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$ with a fractional positive index $s=[s]+\sigma, 0<$ $\sigma<1$, is defined as a set of functions $f \in W_{p}^{[s]}(\Omega)$ with the finite norm

$$
\|f\|_{W_{p}^{\prime}(\Omega)}=\left(\|f\|_{W_{p}^{[d]}(\Omega)}^{p}+|f|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

where,

$$
|f|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{|\alpha|=[s]}\left|D^{\alpha} f\right|_{W_{p}^{\prime}-[(1)}(\Omega)\right)^{1 / p}
$$

with the corresponding change for $p=\infty$.
The closure of $\mathcal{D}(\Omega)$ in the norm $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$ is a subspace of $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$ which shall be denoted by ${ }^{\circ}{ }_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$.

Let $s$ be a positive number, $1<p<\infty$ and $1 / p+1 / p^{\prime}=1$. The space $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)$ is defined as the dual space of $\stackrel{\circ}{W}_{p^{\prime}}(\Omega), W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)=\left(\stackrel{\circ}{W}_{p^{\prime}}^{s}(\Omega)\right)^{\prime}$. Since $\mathcal{D}(\Omega) \subset \stackrel{\circ}{W}_{p^{\prime}}^{s}(\Omega)$, we have $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega) \subset \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$, i.e. the elements of the space $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)$ are distributions.

Distributions of $W_{p}^{-3}(\Omega)$ can be represented as derivatives of ordinary functions. First, let $s$ be a positive integer. If $u(x) \in W_{p^{\prime}}^{s}(\Omega)$ than $D^{\alpha} u \in L_{p^{\prime}}(\Omega)$ for every $|\alpha| \leq s$. According to the Riesz's theorem (see Aljančić [2], Yosida [112]) an arbitrary bounded linear functional on $W_{p^{\prime}}^{3}(\Omega)$ can be represented in the following manner

$$
\eta(u)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s} \int_{\Omega} D^{\alpha} u(x)(-1)^{|\alpha|} f_{\alpha}(x) d x
$$

where $f_{\alpha}(x) \in L_{p}(\Omega)$.
Let now $\eta$ be a distribution of $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)$, with the same representation as above. Then $\eta$ is fully determined by its values on functions $\varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega)$. Consequently,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\langle\eta, \varphi\rangle=\eta(\varphi)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s} \int_{\Omega} D^{\alpha} \varphi(x)(-1)^{|\alpha|} f_{\alpha}(x) d x \\
=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s}(-1)^{|\alpha|}\left\langle f_{\alpha}(x), D^{\alpha} \varphi(x)\right\rangle=\left\langle\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s} D^{\alpha} f_{\alpha}(x), \varphi(x)\right\rangle .
\end{gathered}
$$

We may conclude that the elements of $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)$ can be represented as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta=f(x)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s} D^{\alpha} f_{\alpha}(x), \quad \text { where } \quad f_{\alpha}(x) \in L_{p}(\Omega) \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

This representation is not unique (Lions \& Magenes [70]).
Now, let $s$ be a positive non-integer number: $s=[s]+\sigma, 0<\sigma<1$. If $u(x) \in W_{p^{\prime}}^{s}(\Omega)$, then $D^{\alpha} u \in L_{p^{\prime}}(\Omega)$ for each $|\alpha| \leq[s]$ and $\frac{D^{\alpha} u(x)-D^{\alpha} u(y)}{|x-y|^{n / p^{\prime}+\sigma}} \in$ $L_{p^{\prime}}(\Omega \times \Omega)$ for each $|\alpha|=[s]$. An arbitrary bounded linear functional on $W_{p^{\prime}}^{3}(\Omega)$ can be represented in the following form (see Wloka [111])

$$
\begin{gathered}
\eta(u)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq[s]} \int_{\Omega} D^{\alpha} u(x)(-1)^{|\alpha|} f_{\alpha}(x) d x \\
+\sum_{|\alpha|=[s]} \int_{\Omega} \int_{\Omega} \frac{D^{\alpha} u(x)-D^{\alpha} u(y)}{|x-y|^{n / p^{\prime}+\sigma}}(-1)^{|\alpha|} F_{\alpha}(x, y) d x d y
\end{gathered}
$$

where $f_{\alpha}(x) \in L_{p}(\Omega),|\alpha| \leq[s]$, and $F_{\alpha}(x, y) \in L_{p}(\Omega \times \Omega),|\alpha|=[s]$. Using the same argument, the elements of the space $W_{p}^{-s}(\Omega)$ can be represented in the form
(2) $\quad \eta=f(x)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq[s]} D^{\alpha} f_{\alpha}(x)+\sum_{|\alpha|=[s]} D^{\alpha} \int_{\Omega} \frac{F_{\alpha}(x, y)-F_{\alpha}(y, x)}{|x-y|^{n / p^{\prime}+\sigma}} d y$,
where $f_{\alpha}(x) \in L_{p}(\Omega), F_{\alpha}(x, y) \in L_{p}(\Omega \times \Omega)$, and the integral is taken as the principal value. This representation is not unique.

From the definition of the Sobolev spaces it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\text { If } u \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega), \quad \text { then } \quad D_{i} u \in W_{P}^{s-1}(\Omega) \text { for } s \geq 1 \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (1) and (2) the same result follows for $s \leq 0$. If $p=2$, and $\Omega$ is a Lipschitzian domain, then (3) holds for every real $s$ : $-\infty<\dot{s}<+\infty$ (Triebel [96]).

Consequence. If $\Omega$ is a Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, s>0, s \neq$ integer $+1 / 2$, $f_{\alpha} \in L_{2}(\Omega)$ and $g_{\alpha} \in W_{2}^{[(])+1-s}(\Omega)$ then the distribution

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq[\rho]} D^{\alpha} f_{\alpha}(x)+\sum_{|\alpha|=[\rho]+1} D^{\alpha} g_{\alpha}(x) \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

belongs to the space $W_{2}^{-s}(\Omega)$.
Let $\Omega$ be a domain in $R^{n}$ and $\mathcal{X}$ an arbitrary Hilbert space. Sobolev spaces $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega ; \mathcal{X})$ of functions $f: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ are definined analogously, substituting the absolute value by the norm of the space $\mathcal{X}$. For example,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|f\|_{L_{p}(\Omega ; x)}=\left(\int_{\Omega}\|f(x)\|_{X}^{p} d x\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty, \\
|f|_{W_{p} ;(\Omega ; x)}=\left(\sum_{|\alpha|=i}\left\|D^{\alpha} f\right\|_{L_{p}(\Omega ; X)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad i=0,1,2, \ldots \\
|f|_{W_{f}(\Omega ; x)}=\left(\int_{\Omega} \int_{\Omega} \frac{\|f(x)-f(y)\|_{X}^{p}}{|x-y|^{n+\sigma p}} d x d y\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 0<\sigma<1,
\end{gathered}
$$

etc.
In the following we will frequently use the Steklov averaging operators, with the step $h$

$$
T_{i}^{+} f(x)=\int_{0}^{1} f\left(x+h t r_{i}\right) d t=T_{i}^{-} f\left(x+h r_{i}\right)=T_{i} f\left(x+0.5 h r_{i}\right)
$$

These operators map the partial derivatives onto differences

$$
T_{i}^{+}\left(D_{i} f(x)\right)=D_{i}\left(T_{i}^{+} f(x)\right)=f_{x_{i}}(x)
$$

The averaging increases the smoothness of the functions; if $f \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$ then $T_{1} T_{2} \cdots T_{n} f \in W_{p}^{s+1}\left(\Omega_{h / 2}\right)$, where $\Omega_{h / 2}$ is the subdomain of $\Omega$, which consists of points whose Euclidian distance from the boundary is exceeding $h / 2$.

The following result is valid.
Theorem 1. Let $f \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega), s>0$, and let the boundary of the domain $\Omega$ be sufficiently smooth ( $\mathrm{\Gamma} \in C^{[s)^{-}+1}$ ). Then, there exists an extension of the function $f$ outside of the domain $\Omega$ which also belongs to the class $W_{p}^{s}$.

Consequence. If $f \in \stackrel{\circ}{W_{p}^{s}}(\Omega)$ then its extension by a zero outside of the domain $\Omega$ belongs to the class $W_{p}^{s}$.

The fundamental role in the theory of Sobolev spaces is played by the imbedding and traces theorems (see Sobolev [89], Adams [1], Triebel [96]).

Theorem 2. Let $f \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega), s>1 / p, s \neq$ integer $+1 / p$, and let the boundary of the domain $\Omega$ be sufficiently smooth $\left(\Gamma \in C^{[s]^{-}+1}\right)$. Then there exists a trace of the function $f$ on the boundary $\Gamma$, which belongs to the space $W_{p}^{s-1 / p}(\Gamma)$, and the following estimate

$$
\|f\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-1 / r}(\Gamma)} \leq C\|f\|_{w_{p}(\Omega)}
$$

holds.
Theorem 3. Let $f \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega), s>0$, and let the boundary of the domain $\Omega$ be continuous in the Lipschitz-sense. Then the following imbedings hold
a) if $s \cdot p<n$ then

$$
W_{p}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{q}(\Omega), \quad p \leq q \leq \frac{n p}{n-s p}
$$

b) if $s \cdot p=n$ then

$$
W_{p}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{q}(\Omega), \quad p \leq q<\infty
$$

c) if $s \cdot p>n$ then

$$
W_{p}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq C(\bar{\Omega})
$$

Theorem 4. Let $0 \leq t \leq s<\infty, 1<p \leq q<\infty$ and $s-n / p \geq t-n / q$. Then,

$$
W_{p}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq W_{q}^{t}(\Omega)
$$

In the following, we shall need the estimates of the norms in the near-boundary region $\Omega^{h}=\Omega \backslash \Omega_{h}$, of width $h$, in the domain $\Omega$. The following result hold (Oganesyan \& Rukhovets [79]).

Theorem 5. Let the boundary $\Gamma$ of the domain $\Omega$ belongs to the class $C^{1}$. Then, for every function $f(x) \in W_{2}^{3}(\Omega), 0 \leq s \leq 1$, the following estimate holds

$$
\|f\|_{L_{2}\left(\Omega^{h}\right)} \leq C F(h)\|f\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)},
$$

where,

$$
F(h)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
h^{s}, & 0 \leq s<1 / 2 \\
h^{1 / 2}|\ln h|, & s=1 / 2 \\
h^{1 / 2}, & 1 / 2<s \leq 1
\end{array} .\right.
$$

## 4. Anisotropic Spaces. Weighted Spaces.

Sometimes we encounter functions which have different smoothness in different variables. Spaces of such functions are called anisotropic. Here we define one class of anisotropic function spaces.

Let $\mathbf{R}_{+}$be the set of non-negative real numbers. In this paragraph elements of $\mathbf{R}_{+}^{n}$ will be called multi-indices. For $\alpha=\left(\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}\right)^{\boldsymbol{T}} \in \mathbf{R}_{+}^{n}$ define

$$
[\alpha]=\left(\left[\alpha_{1}\right],\left[\alpha_{2}\right], \ldots,\left[\alpha_{n}\right]\right)^{T} \quad \text { and } \quad[\alpha]^{-}=\left(\left[\alpha_{1}\right]^{-},\left[\alpha_{2}\right]^{-}, \ldots,\left[\alpha_{n}\right]^{-}\right)^{T}
$$

Let $\Omega$ be a domain in $\boldsymbol{R}^{n}$ with a Lipschitz continuous boundary. For $\alpha \in \boldsymbol{R}_{+}^{n}$ and $1 \leq p<\infty$ the seminorm $|f|_{\alpha, p}$ can be defined in the following manner

$$
\begin{aligned}
& |f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}=\|f\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}^{p}, \quad \text { for } \alpha_{1}=\alpha_{2}=\ldots=\alpha_{n}=0 \\
& |f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}=\int_{\Omega} \int_{\Omega_{i}(x)} \frac{\left|\Delta_{i, h_{i}} f(x)\right|^{p}}{\left|h_{i}\right|^{1+p \alpha_{i}}} d h_{i} d x, \quad \text { for } 0<\alpha_{i}<1, \quad a_{k}=0, \quad \forall k \neq i, \\
& |f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}=\int_{\Omega} \iint_{\Omega_{i j}(x)} \frac{\left|\Delta_{i, h_{i}} \Delta_{j, h_{j}} f(x)\right|^{p}}{\left|h_{i}\right|^{1+p \alpha_{i}}\left|h_{j}\right|^{1+p \alpha_{j}}} d h_{i} d h_{j} d x, \\
& \text { for } 0<\alpha_{i}, \alpha_{j}<1, \quad a_{k}=0, \quad \forall k \neq i, j,
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
|f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}=\int_{\Omega} \int \cdots \int_{\Omega_{1} \ldots n(x)} \frac{\left|\Delta_{1, h_{1}} \cdots \Delta_{n, h_{n}} f(x)\right|^{p}}{\mid \overrightarrow{\left.h_{1}\right|^{1+p \alpha_{2}} \cdots\left|h_{n}\right|^{1+p \alpha_{n}}}} d h_{1} \cdots d h_{n} d x
$$

$$
\text { for } 0<\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}<1
$$

$|f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}=\left|D^{[a]} f\right|_{\alpha-[\alpha], p}^{p}, \quad$ if, for some $k, \quad a_{k} \geq 1$.
Here,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \Omega_{i}(x)=\left\{h_{i}: x+h_{i} r_{i} \in \Omega\right\}, \\
& \Omega_{i j}(x)=\left\{\left(h_{i}, h_{j}\right)^{T}: x+c_{i} h_{i} r_{i}+c_{j} h_{j} r_{j} \in \Omega ; c_{i}, c_{j}=0,1\right\} \text {, } \\
& \Omega_{1 \ldots n}(x)=\left\{\left(h_{1}, \ldots, h_{n}\right)^{T}: x+\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k} h_{k} r_{k} \in \Omega ; c_{k}=0,1\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $p=\infty$ the corresponding integrals are substituted by sup ess,

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
|f|_{\alpha, \infty}=\|f\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}, & \text { for } \alpha_{1}=\alpha_{2}=\ldots=\alpha_{n} \\
|f|_{\alpha, \infty}=\operatorname{supess}_{x \in \Omega, h_{i} \in \Omega_{i}(x)} \frac{\left|\Delta_{i, h_{i}} f(x)\right|}{\left|h_{i}\right|^{\alpha_{i}}}, & \text { for } 0<\alpha_{i}<1, \quad a_{k}=0, \quad \forall k \neq i
\end{array}
$$

etc.
The finite set of multi-indices $A \subset R_{+}^{n}$ is called regular if $0=(0,0, \ldots, 0)^{T} \in$ $A$ so that for any $\alpha=\left(\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}\right)^{T} \in A$, there exist real numbers $\beta_{k} \geq$ $\alpha_{k}(k=1,2, \ldots, n)$ such that $\beta_{k} r_{k} \in A$.

If $A$ is a regular set of multi-indices we define the following norms

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|f\|_{W_{p},(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{\alpha \in A}|f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty \\
\|f\|_{W_{\infty}(\Omega)}=\max _{\alpha \in A}|f|_{\alpha, \infty}
\end{gathered}
$$

The closure of $C^{\infty}(\bar{\Omega})$ in the norm $\|\cdot\|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}$ will be denoted by $W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$ (see Dražić [13]).

Example. Let $A=A_{0} \cup A_{1}$, where

$$
\begin{gathered}
A_{0}=\left\{\alpha \in \mathbf{N}_{0}^{n}: \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\alpha_{k}}{s_{k}}<1\right\}, \quad A_{1}=\bigcup_{i=1}^{n} A_{1 i} \\
A_{1 i}=\left\{\alpha \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}: \alpha_{k} \in \mathbf{N}_{0} \text { for } k \neq i ; \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{\alpha_{k}}{s_{k}}=1\right\},
\end{gathered}
$$

and $s_{1}, \ldots, s_{n}$ are given positive real numbers. Then $W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)=W_{p}^{\left(s_{1}, \ldots, s_{n}\right)}(\Omega)$ is an anisotropic Sobolev space, the top seminorm of which can be defined by

$$
|f|_{\left.W_{p}^{(s,}, \ldots, n^{\prime}\right)(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{\alpha \in A_{1}}|f|_{\alpha, p}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

For $s_{1}=s_{2}=\ldots=s_{n}, W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$ reduces to an ordinary, isotropic Sobolev space $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$. (More precisely, the norm of $W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$ is then equivalent to the standard norm of $\left.W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$.

Let $\Omega$ be, as before, a domain of $\mathbf{R}^{n}, I=(0, T) \subset \mathbb{R}$ and $Q=\Omega \times I$. If $s$ and $r$ are non-negative real numbers, we can introduce the space $W_{p}^{s, r}(Q)=$ $L_{p}\left(I ; W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right) \cap W_{p}^{r}\left(I ; L_{p}(\Omega)\right)$, with the norm

$$
\|f\|_{W_{p}^{\prime, r}(Q)}=\left(\int_{0}^{T}\|f(t)\|_{W_{p}^{\prime}(\Omega)}^{p} d t+\|f\|_{W_{p}^{r}\left(I ; L_{p}(\Omega)\right)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

and with a corresponding expression for $p=\infty$.
$W_{p}^{s, r}(Q)$ reduces to a space of the type $W_{p}^{A}(Q)$. For example, if $s \in N_{0}$ then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A=\left\{\left(\alpha_{1}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}, 0\right)^{T}: \alpha_{i} \in N_{0}, \alpha_{1}+\ldots+\alpha_{n} \leq s\right\} \\
& \cup\left\{(0, \ldots, 0, \beta)^{T}: \beta \in N_{0}, \beta<r\right\} \cup\left\{(0, \ldots, 0, r)^{T}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

We shall use the space $W_{2}^{s, 3 / 2}(Q)=L_{2}\left(I ; W_{2}^{s}(\Omega)\right) \cap W_{2}^{3 / 2}\left(I ; L_{2}(\Omega)\right)$. Here we can define the top seminorm by

$$
|f|_{W_{2}^{\prime \cdot} \cdot / 2}(Q)=\left(\int_{0}^{T}|f(t)|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}^{2} d t+|f|_{W_{2}^{\prime \prime 2}\left(I_{i} L_{2}(\Omega)\right)}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

We shall also introduce the space $\widehat{W}_{2}^{s, s / 3}(Q)=W_{2}^{(s, \ldots, s, s / 2)}(Q)$. Obviously,

$$
\widehat{W}_{2}^{s, 3 / 2}(Q) \subset W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)
$$

Anisotropic spaces also satisfy certain imbedding theorems. We shall later need those from Lions \& Magenes [70].

Theorem 1. If $f \in W_{2}^{s, r}(Q), s \geq 0, r>1 / 2$, then for $k<r-1 / 2$ $\left(k \in N_{0}\right)$ there exists a trace $\frac{\partial^{k} f(x, 0)}{\partial t^{k}} \in W_{2}^{q}(\Omega)$, where $q=\frac{s}{r}\left(r-k-\frac{1}{2}\right)$.

Theorem 2. Let $f \in W_{2}^{s, r}(Q), s, r>0$, and let $\alpha \in N_{0}^{n}$ and $k \in N_{0}$ satisfy $\frac{|\alpha|}{s}+\frac{k}{r} \leq 1$. Then, $D_{x}^{\alpha} D_{t}^{k} f \in W_{2}^{\mu, \nu}(Q)$, where $\frac{\mu}{s}=\frac{\nu}{r}=1-\left(\frac{|\alpha|}{s}+\frac{k}{r}\right)$, and $D_{x}$ and $D_{t}$ are partial derivatives with respect to $x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)^{T}$ and $t$.

CONSEQUENCE. $W_{2}^{s_{1}^{s / 2}}(Q)=\widehat{W}_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)$, with the equivalence of their norms.
Finally, let us consider the weighted Sobolev spaces. Let $\Omega$ be a domain of $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ and let $\rho(x) \in C^{\infty}(\bar{\Omega})$ be a non-negative function on $\bar{\Omega}$. For $s=0,1,2, \ldots$ we shall introduce the following spaces

$$
W_{p, e}^{s}(\Omega)=\left\{f: e^{|\alpha|} D^{\alpha} f \in L_{p}(\Omega), 0 \leq|\alpha| \leq s\right\},
$$

with norms

$$
\|f\|_{w_{p, e}(\Omega)}=\left(\sum_{|\alpha| \leq s}\left\|e^{|\alpha|} D^{\alpha} f\right\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}^{p}\right)^{1 / p}, \quad 1 \leq p<\infty
$$

and with corresponding expressions for $p=\infty$.
In particular, if $\varrho(x)$ is of the same order as the distance $d(x, \Gamma)$ from the point $x \in \Omega$ to the boundary $\Gamma$,

$$
0<C_{1} \leq \frac{\varrho(x)}{d(x, \Gamma)} \leq C_{2}, \quad \forall x \in \Omega,
$$

then set $\Xi^{s}(\Omega)=W_{2, e}^{s}(\Omega)$. Obviously,

$$
\Xi^{0}(\Omega)=L_{2}(\Omega), \quad W_{2}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq \Xi^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{2}(\Omega), \quad s \geq 0
$$

Using the theory of interpolation of function spaces (Bergh \& Löfström [4]), spaces $W_{p, e}^{s}(\Omega)$ can be defined for real $s \geq 0$. In particular,

$$
\Xi^{s}(\Omega)=\left\{f \in \mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega): \underline{Q}^{s} f \in \stackrel{\circ}{W}_{2}^{s}(\Omega)\right\}, \quad s>0, \quad s \neq \text { integer }+1 / 2
$$

For $s<0$ set

$$
\Xi^{s}(\Omega)=\left(\Xi^{-s}(\Omega)\right)^{\prime}
$$

Similarly, anisotropic weighted spaces in the domain $Q=\Omega \times I$ can be introduced by

$$
\begin{gathered}
\Xi^{s, s / 2}(Q)=L_{2}\left(I ; \Xi^{s}(\Omega)\right) \cap \Xi^{s / 2}\left(I ; L_{2}(\Omega)\right), \quad s \geq 0 \\
\Xi^{s, s / 2}(Q)=\left(\Xi^{-s,-3 / 2}(Q)\right)^{\prime}, \quad s<0
\end{gathered}
$$

## 5. Besov Spaces

Let $\Omega$ be a Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, 0<s<\infty, 1<p<\infty$ and $1 \leq q \leq$ $\infty$. The Besov space $B_{p, q}^{s}(\Omega)$ consists of all functions $f(x)$ having a finite norm

$$
\|f\|_{B_{p, q}(\Omega)}=\left(\|f\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}^{q}+\sum_{|\alpha| \leq k} \int_{R^{n}}|y|^{-n-(s-k) q}\left\|\Delta_{y}^{l} D^{\alpha} f\right\|_{L_{p}\left(\Omega_{y, 1}\right.}^{q} d y\right)^{1 / q}
$$

where $k$ and $l$ are arbitrary integers satisfying the conditions $0 \leq k\langle s, l\rangle$ $s-k$, and $\Omega_{y, 1}=\bigcap_{j=0}^{l}\left\{x \in \mathbf{R}^{n}: x+j y \in \Omega\right\}$. (In particular, one can set $\left.k=[s]^{-}, l=2\right)$. For $q=\infty$ one should substitute in the above expression $\left(\int|\cdot|^{q}|y|^{-n} d y\right)^{1 / q}$ by supess $|\cdot|$.

The Besov space can be normed also in various equivalent ways. (see Besov, Il'in \& Nikol'skiĭ [6], Triebel [96]).

For $q=p$ and for a non-integer $s$, Besov spaces reduce to Sobolev spaces

$$
B_{p, p}^{s}(\Omega)=W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)
$$

Besov spaces satisfy various imbedding theorems. For example, for $1<p<$ $\infty, 1 \leq q_{1} \leq q_{2} \leq \infty$ and arbitrary $\varepsilon>0$, the following imbeddings hold (see Triebel [96])

$$
B_{p, \infty}^{s+\varepsilon}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{p, 1}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{p, q_{1}}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{p, q_{2}}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{p, \infty}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{p, 1}^{s-\varepsilon}(\Omega)
$$

For $1<p \leq r<\infty, 1 \leq q \leq \infty, t \leq s$ and $s-n / p \geq t-n / r$

$$
B_{p, q}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq B_{r, q}^{t}(\Omega)
$$

## 6. Bramble-Hilbert Lemma

The well known Bramble-Hilbert lemma (see Bramble \& Hilbert [7, 8], Dupont \& Scott [16]) has a fundamental role for the estimation of linear functionals in Sobolev spaces.

Lemma 1. Let $\Omega$ be a Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, s$ - a positive real number, and $\mathcal{P}_{s}$ set of polynomials (with $n$ variables) of degree $<s$. Then there exists a constant $C=C(\Omega, s, p)$ such that

$$
\inf _{P \in \mathcal{P},}\|f-P\|_{w_{;}(\Omega)} \leq C|f|_{w_{;}}(\Omega), \quad \forall f \in W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)
$$

This lemma can be easily transferred into anisotropic spaces of Sobolev's type. Let $A \subset \mathbf{R}_{+}^{n}$ be a regular set of non-negative real multi-indices. We shall denote by $\kappa(A)$ the convex envelope of the set $A$ in $R^{n}$. Let $\partial_{0} \kappa(A)$ be a part of the boundary $\kappa(A)$ not depending on coordinate hyperplanes and $A_{\partial}=A \cap \overline{\partial_{0} \kappa(A)}$. Let $B$ be a subset of $A_{\partial}$, such that $B \cup\{0\}$ is a regular set of multi-indices, and $\nu(B)=\left\{\beta \in \mathbf{N}_{0}^{n}: D^{[\alpha]^{-}} x^{\beta} \equiv 0, \forall \alpha \in B\right\}$. With $\mathcal{P}_{B}$ we denote the set of polynomials of the form

$$
P(x)=\sum_{\alpha \in \nu(B)} p_{\alpha} x^{\alpha}
$$

The following results are valid (see Dražić [13], Jovanović [35]).
Lemma 2. Let $\Omega$ be a Lipschitzian domain in $R^{n}$ and let the sets of multiindices $A$ and $B$ satisfy the above defined conditions. Then there exists a constant $C=C(\Omega, A, B, p)$ such that

$$
\inf _{P \in \mathcal{P}_{B}}\|f-P\|_{W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)} \leq C \sum_{\alpha \in B}|f|_{\alpha, p}, \quad \forall f \in W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)
$$

The following statements are direct. consequences of Lemma 2.
Lemma 3. Let $\eta(f)$ be a bounded linear functional on $W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$ which vanishes for $f(x)=x^{\alpha}, \alpha \in \nu(B)$. Then, there exists a constant $C=C(\Omega, A, B, p)$ such that for every $f \in W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$, the inequality

$$
|\eta(f)| \leq C \sum_{\alpha \in B}|f|_{\alpha, p}
$$

holds.

Lemma 4. Let $A_{k}, B_{k}$ and $\Omega_{k}$ satisfy in $\mathbf{R}^{n_{k}}(k=1,2, \ldots, m)$ the same conditions as $A, B$ and $\Omega$. Let $\eta\left(f_{1}, f_{2}, \ldots, f_{m}\right)$ be a bounded multi-linear functional on $W_{p_{1}}^{A_{1}}\left(\Omega_{1}\right) \times W_{p_{2}}^{A_{2}}\left(\Omega_{2}\right) \times \ldots \times W_{p_{m}}^{A_{m}}\left(\Omega_{m}\right)$, which vanishes if some of its variables have the form $f_{k}=x^{\alpha}, x \in \Omega_{k}, \alpha \in \nu\left(B_{k}\right)$. Then there exists a constant $C=C\left(\Omega_{1}, A_{1}, B_{1}, p_{1}, \Omega_{2}, A_{2}, B_{3}, p_{2}, \ldots, \Omega_{m}, A_{m}, B_{m}, p_{m}\right)$ such that for every $\left(f_{1}, f_{2}, \ldots, f_{m}\right) \in W_{p_{1}}^{A_{1}}\left(\Omega_{1}\right) \times W_{p_{2}}^{A_{2}}\left(\Omega_{2}\right) \times \ldots \times W_{p_{m}}^{A_{m}}\left(\Omega_{m}\right)$ the inequality

$$
\left|\eta\left(f_{1}, f_{2}, \ldots, f_{m}\right)\right| \leq C \prod_{k=1}^{m} \sum_{\alpha \in B_{k}}\left|f_{k}\right|_{\alpha, p_{k}}
$$

holds.

## 7. Multipliers in Sobolev Spaces

Let $V$ and $W$ be real function spaces contained in $\mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$. A function $a(x)$ defined on $\Omega$ is called a point multiplier, or simply a multiplier, from $V$ to $W$ if, for every $f \in V$, the product $a(x) \cdot f(x)$ belongs to $W$. The set of such multipliers is denoted by $\dot{M}(V \rightarrow W)$. In particular, if $V=W$ we set $M(V)=M(V \rightarrow V)$.

We shall now examine the multipliers in Sobolev spaces, i.e. the sets of the form $M\left(W_{p}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{q}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$, with the natural limitation $t \geq s$. We shall also limit ourselves to the case $q=p$.

To begin, we shall consider the case of Sobolev spaces on $\mathbf{R}^{n}$. From the definition of multiplication of a distribution by a smooth function

$$
\langle a \cdot f, \varphi\rangle_{\mathcal{D}^{\prime} \times \mathcal{D}}=\langle f, a \cdot \varphi\rangle_{\mathcal{D}^{\prime} \times \mathcal{D}}
$$

for $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ and $f \in W_{p \prime}^{-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right), 1 / p+1 / p^{\prime}=1$, we shall now define the product $a \cdot f \in W_{p \prime}^{-t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$ by

$$
\langle a \cdot f, \varphi\rangle_{W_{p^{\prime}}^{-t} \times W_{p}^{\prime}}=\langle f, a \cdot \varphi\rangle_{W_{p^{\prime}}^{\prime} \times W_{p}^{\prime}}, \quad \forall \varphi \in W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)
$$

This definition implies that

$$
M\left(W_{p^{\prime}}^{-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p^{\prime}}^{-t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)=M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)
$$

and, therefore, it is sufficient to examine the properties of the sets $M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}}\right) \rightarrow\right.$ $W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$ ) and $M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ for $t \geq s \geq 0$.

We present here, without proofs, some basic results on multipliers in Sobolev spaces (see Maz'ya \& Shaposhnikova [77]).

Lemma 1. If $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right), t \geq s \geq 0$ then
$a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow L_{p}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$,

$$
\begin{array}{lc}
a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t-\sigma}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s-\sigma}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right), & 0<\sigma<s \\
D^{\alpha} a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s-|\alpha|}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right), \quad|\alpha| \leq s \\
D^{\alpha} a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t-s+|\alpha|}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow L_{p}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right), \quad|\alpha| \leq s
\end{array}
$$

Lemma 2. For $t \geq s \geq 0, M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right) \subseteq W_{p, \text { unif }}^{s}$

$$
=\left\{f: \sup _{z \in \mathbb{R}^{n}}\|\eta(x-z) \cdot f(x)\|_{W_{p}}<\infty, \forall \eta \in \mathcal{D}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right), \eta \equiv 1 \text { on } \mathcal{B}_{1}\right\}
$$

where $\mathcal{B}_{1}$ is the unit ball with the center 0 . If $t \cdot p>n$, then the inverse inclusion $M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)\right) \supseteq W_{p, \text { unif }}^{s}$ also holds.

Lemma 3. Let $t \geq s \geq 0$. If $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ then $a \in$ $M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n+k}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n+k}\right)\right)$. Also $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t, t / 2}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n} \times \mathbf{R}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s, s / 2}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n} \times \mathbf{R}\right)\right)$.

Lemma 4. For $s \geq 0$ the inclusion $M\left(W_{p}^{s}\left(R^{n}\right)\right) \subseteq L_{\infty}\left(R^{n}\right)$ holds.
Lemma 5. Suppose $1<p<\infty$, and let $s$ and $t$ be non-negative integers such that $t \geq s$. If

$$
a=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq t} D^{\alpha} a_{\alpha}
$$

and $a_{\alpha} \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{t-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right) \cap M\left(W_{p^{\prime}}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow L_{p^{\prime}}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$, where $1 / p+$ $1 / p^{\prime}=1$, then $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(R^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{-s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$.

Lemma 6. Let $p>1, t>s>0$, and assume that either $q \in[n / t, \infty]$ and $t \cdot p<n$, or $q \in(p, \infty)$ and $t \cdot p=n$. If $a \in B_{q, p, \text { unif }}^{s}$

$$
=\left\{f: \sup _{z \in \mathbb{R}_{\mathbf{n}}}\|\eta(x-z) \cdot f(x)\|_{B_{q, p}}<\infty, \forall \eta \in \mathcal{D}\left(R^{n}\right), \eta \equiv 1 \text { on } \mathcal{B}_{1}\right\}
$$

then $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(R^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(R^{n}\right)\right)$. This result is also valid for $t=s$, provided that $a \in L_{\infty}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$.

Lemma 7. If $a_{\alpha} \in M\left(W_{p}^{s-|\alpha|}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s-k}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right), s \geq k$, for every multiindex $\alpha$, then the differential operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L} u=\sum_{|\alpha| \leq k} a_{\alpha}(x) D^{\alpha} u, \quad x \in \mathbf{R}^{n} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

defines a continuous mapping from $W_{p}^{s}\left(R^{n}\right)$ to $W_{p}^{s-k}\left(R^{n}\right)$.
Analogous result is valid for $s<0$. If $p=2$, then this result holds for every $s$. Under some conditions we have the inverse result.

Lemma 8. Let operator (1) define a continuous mapping from $W_{p}^{s}\left(R^{n}\right)$ to $W_{p}^{s-k}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)$, and $p(s-k)>n, p>1$. Then $a_{\alpha} \in M\left(W_{p}^{s-|\alpha|}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s-k}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ for every multi-index $\alpha$.

All of these results can be extended to Sobolev spaces in a domain of $\mathbf{R}^{n}$. More precisely, if $\Omega$ is a Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}}$ and the function $a$ belongs to $M\left(W_{p}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$, then $a$ can be extended to a function $\tilde{a}$, defined on $\mathbf{R}^{n}$, such that $\tilde{a} \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(R^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$. The converse is also true, i.e. the restriction of a multiplier $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{t}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}\left(\mathbf{R}^{n}\right)\right)$ on $\Omega$ belongs to $M\left(W_{p}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$.

For bounded domains, $W_{p, u n i f}^{s}$ and $B_{q, p, u n i f}^{s}$ can be replaced by standard Sobolev and Besov spaces. Using Lemmas 2, 4 and 6, imbedding theorems for Sobolev and Besov spaces and the representation of distributions from negative Sobolev spaces, we obtain the following results.

Lemma 9. Suppose that $\Omega$ is a bounded Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}}, s>0$ and $p>1$. If $a \in W_{q}^{t}(\Omega)$, where
$q=p, \quad t=s, \quad$ when $s \cdot p>n$, or
$q \geq n / s, \quad t=s+\varepsilon \notin \mathrm{N}, \quad \varepsilon>0, \quad$ when $\quad s \cdot p \leq n$, then $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$.

Lemma 10. Let $\Omega$ be a bounded Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}, s>0$ and $p>1$. If $a \in L_{q}(\Omega)$, where
$q=p, \quad$ when $\quad s \cdot p>n$,
$q>p$, when $s \cdot p=n, \quad$ and
$q \geq n / s, \quad$ when $s \cdot p<n$,
then $a \in M\left(W_{p}^{s}(\Omega) \rightarrow L_{p}(\Omega)\right)$.
Lemma 11. Let $\Omega$ be a bounded Lipschitzian domain in $\mathbf{R}^{n}$ and

$$
a(x)=a_{0}(x)+\sum_{i=1}^{n} D_{i} a_{i}(x)
$$

If $a_{0} \in M\left(W_{2}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow L_{2}(\Omega)\right)$ and $a_{i} \in M\left(W_{2}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{2}^{1-s}(\Omega)\right) \cap M\left(W_{2}^{t-1}(\Omega) \rightarrow\right.$ $\left.L_{2}(\Omega)\right), i=1,2, \ldots, n$, where $0<s \leq 1 \leq t<2$ and $s \neq 1 / 2$, then $a \in$ $M\left(W_{2}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{2}^{-s}(\Omega)\right)$.

## 8. Boundary-Value Problems for Partial Differential Equations

As a model problem in the elliptic case, let us consider the Dirichlet boundaryvalue problem for a linear self-adjoint partial differential equation of the second order

$$
\begin{gather*}
\mathcal{L} u \equiv-\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} D_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)+a u=f, \quad x \in \Omega  \tag{1}\\
u=g, \quad x \in \Gamma=\partial \Omega
\end{gather*}
$$

This problem has been extensively studied (see Ladyzhenskaya \& Ural'tseva [60], Lions \& Magenes [70], Ladyzhenskaya [59]), particularly for the case of solutions from spaces $W_{2}^{s}(\Omega)$. Here the equation and the boundary condition are taken in sense of distributions. Solutions of this type, which in the general case represent distributions, are called generalised, or weak solutions.

Let the following conditions be satisfied (A):
I. $\Omega$ is a bounded convex domain in $R^{n}$, with a boundary $\Gamma \in C^{\infty}$;
II. $a_{i j}, a \in C^{\infty}(\bar{\Omega}), \quad a_{i j}=a_{j i} ;$
III. The operator $\mathcal{L}$ is strongly elliplic, i.e.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j} y_{i} y_{j} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} y_{i}^{2}, \quad c_{0}>0, \quad \forall x \in \bar{\Omega}, \quad \forall y \in \mathbf{R}^{n}, \\
a(x) \geq 0, \quad \forall x \in \bar{\Omega} .
\end{gathered}
$$

The following statement is true (Lions \& Magenes [70]):
Theorem I. Set $g \in W_{2}^{s-1 / 2}(\Gamma)$ and let one of the following conditions be satisfied
a) $f \in W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)$, for $s \geq 2$,
b) $f \in \Xi^{-2}(\Omega)$, for $0<s<2$,
c) $f \in \Xi^{-2}(\Omega)$, for $s \leq 0, s \neq$ integer $+1 / 2$.

Then the boundary-value problem (1) has the unique solution $u \in W_{2}^{s}(\Omega)$.
One may use weaker conditions than (A). For example, it is sufficient that the coefficients of the equation (1) belong to the corresponding multiplier spaces (see Theorems 7.7 and 7.8)

$$
a_{i j} \in M\left(W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)\right), \quad a \in M\left(W_{2}^{s}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)\right)
$$

If the boundary is smooth stepwise, the solution has singularities at the breaking points. However, these singularities can be avoided if the input data satisfy certain additional consistency conditions. For example, the solution of the homogeneous Dirichlet boundary-value problem for the Poisson equation in the square $\Omega=(0,1)^{2} \subset R^{2}$ belongs to the Sobolev space $W_{2}^{2}(\Omega)$ (for $s>3$ ) if the right-hand side satisfies the following conditions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& f=0 \\
& D_{1}^{2} f-D_{2}^{2} f=0 \\
& \cdots \cdots \cdots \cdots \cdots \cdots \\
& D_{1}^{2 k} f-D_{1}^{2 k-2} D_{2}^{2} f+\ldots+(-1)^{k} D_{2}^{2 k} f=0, \quad k=\left[\frac{s-3}{2}\right]^{-},
\end{aligned}
$$

at all four vertices of the square $\Omega$ (see Volkov [108]).

In the parabolic case, as a model problem we shall consider the initial-boundary-value problem

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}+\mathcal{L} u=f, & (x, t) \in Q=\Omega \times(0, T] \\
u=0, & (x, t) \in \Gamma \times[0, T]  \tag{2}\\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), & x \in \Omega
\end{array}
$$

Let the following conditions be satisfied (B):
$I . \Omega$ is a bounded convex domain in $\mathrm{R}^{n}$, with a boundary $\Gamma \in C^{\infty}$;
II. $a_{i j}, a \in C^{\infty}(\bar{Q}), a_{i j}=a_{j i}$;
III. The operator $\mathcal{L}$ is strongly elliptic in $\bar{Q}$, i.e.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{n} a_{i j} y_{i} y_{j} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{n} y_{i}^{2}, \quad c_{0}>0, \quad \forall(x, t) \in \bar{Q}, \quad \forall y \in \mathbf{R}^{n} ; \\
a(x, t) \geq 0, \quad \forall(x, t) \in \bar{Q}
\end{gathered}
$$

Note also the following consistency conditions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \text { There exists a function } v \in W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q) \text { such that } \\
& v=0, \quad(x, t) \in \Gamma \times[0, T] \\
& v(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), \quad x \in \Omega \\
& \left.\frac{\partial^{k}}{\partial t^{k}}\left(\frac{\partial v}{\partial t}+\mathcal{L} v\right)\right|_{t=0}=\frac{\partial^{k} f(x, 0)}{\partial t^{k}}, \quad \text { for } 0 \leq k \leq\left[\frac{s-3}{2}\right]^{-} .
\end{aligned}
$$

(3)

The solution of the initial-boundary-value problem (2) belongs to the space $W_{2}^{s, 3 / 2}(Q)$ under following conditions (see Lions \& Magenes [70], Ladyzhenskaya, Solonnikov \& Ural'tseva [61])
a) For $s \geq 2, s, s / 2 \neq$ integer $+1 / 2$,
if $f \in W_{2}^{s-2, s / 2-1}(Q), \quad u_{0} \in W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)$ and the consistency conditions (3) are satisfied.
b) For $1 \leq s<3 / 2$,
if $f \in\left(W_{2}^{2-s, 1-s / 2}(Q)\right)^{\prime}, \quad u_{0} \in W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)$.
c) For $0<s<1$,
if $f \in\left(W_{2}^{2-s, 1-s / 2}(Q)\right)^{\prime}, \quad u_{0} \in\left(W_{2}^{1-s}(\Omega)\right)^{\prime}$.
d) For $s \leq 0, s \neq$ integer $+1 / 2$,
if $f \in \Xi^{s-2, s / 2-1}(Q), \quad u_{0} \in \Xi^{s-1}(\Omega)$.

This result can be extended to the interval $3 / 2<s<2$, provided that the input data satisfy certain special consistency conditions.

Some of the conditions (B) can be reduced, similarly to those in the elliptic case.

Finally, let us consider the following hyperbolic initial-boundary-value problem

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\frac{\partial^{2} u}{\partial t^{2}}+\mathcal{L} u=f, & (x ; t) \in Q=\Omega \times(0, T] \\
u=0, & (x, t) \in \Gamma \times[0, T]  \tag{4}\\
u(x, 0)=0, & \frac{\partial u(x, 0)}{\partial t}=0, \quad x \in \Omega
\end{array}
$$

Let the conditions (B) be satisfied.
Contrary to the elliptic and parabolic cases, in the hyperbolic case there arises a certain inconsistency between the smoothness of input data and the solution. For example, the following results hold true (Lions \& Magenes [70]),
a) If $f \in L_{2}(Q)$, then $u \in W_{2}^{1,1}(Q)$;
b) If $f \in W_{2}^{0,1}(Q)$, then $u \in W_{2}^{2,2}(Q)$;
c) If $f \in \widetilde{W}_{2}^{s-2, s-1}(Q)=\left\{f \in W_{2}^{s-2, s-1}(Q): \frac{\partial^{j} u(x, 0)}{\partial t^{j}}=0,0 \leq j<\right.$
$\left.s-\frac{3}{2}\right\}, s \geq 3, s \neq$ integer $+1 / 2$, then $u \in W_{2}^{s, s}(Q)$.
Using the interpolation theory of function spaces (Bergh \& Löfström [4]) and the transposition, the result can be extended to the real values $s<3$.

## II Eliptic Equations

In this chapter we provide estimates of the convergence rate in discrete $W_{2}^{r}$-norms for finite difference schemes approximating boundary-value problems for partial differential equations of the elliptic type. We consider equations with variable coefficients from Sobolev classes.

In Paragraph 1 we introduce some necessary terms from the theory of difference schemes. In Paragraph 2 we obtain estimate of the convergence rate in the discrete $W_{2}^{1}-$ norm for the difference scheme approximating the Dirichlet boundary-value problem for the second-order eliptic equation with variable coefficients. In Paragraph 3 for the same problem we obtain estimates of convergence rate in other $W_{2}^{r}$-norms ( $0 \leq r \leq 2$ ). In Paragraph 4 for the equation with separated variables, the $L_{2}$-estimate, consistent with the smoothness of data is obtained. The Paragraph 5 is devoted to the fourthorder equations.

## 1. Meshes, Mesh-functions, Operators and Norms

One-dimensional case. Let $h>0$. We denote by $\mathbf{R}_{h}$ the uniform mesh with the step $h$ on the real axis: $\boldsymbol{R}_{h}=\{x=j h: j=0, \pm 1, \pm 2, \ldots\}$. For each node $x \in \mathbb{R}_{h}$ we consider the neighbourhood $i(x)=(x-h / 2, x+h / 2)$. The mesh $\vartheta \subset \mathbf{R}_{h}$ is said to be connected if the set $\overline{U_{x \in v} i(x)}$ is connected. If the mesh $\vartheta \subset \mathbf{R}_{h}$ is bounded we denote $x^{-}=x^{-}(\vartheta)=\min \vartheta-h, x^{+}=x^{+}(\vartheta)=\max \vartheta+h$ and $\bar{\vartheta}=\vartheta \cup\left\{x^{-}, x^{+}\right\}$.

Let $H(\vartheta)$ be the set of functions defined on the mesh $\vartheta$ and $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\vartheta)$ be the set of functions defined on $\bar{\vartheta}$ and equal to zero on $\bar{v} \backslash \vartheta$. Both of these spaces can be furnished with a inner product

$$
(v, w)_{v}=(v, w)_{L_{2}(v)}=h \sum_{x \in v} v(x) w(x)
$$

and the corresponding norm

$$
\|v\|_{v}=\|v\|_{L_{2}(v)}=\|v\|_{w_{2}^{0}(v)}=(v, v)_{v}^{1 / 2}
$$

We also define, in $H(\bar{v})$, the inner product

$$
[v, w]_{v}=[v, w]_{L_{2}(v)}=\frac{h}{2} v\left(x^{-}\right) w\left(x^{-}\right)+\frac{h}{2} v\left(x^{+}\right) w\left(x^{+}\right)+(v, w)_{v}
$$

and the norm

$$
|[v]|_{v}=|[v]|_{L_{2}(v)}=\|\left.[v]\right|_{w_{2}^{0}(v)}=[v, v]_{0}^{1 / 2}
$$

In the following we shall set $h=1 / n, n \in N$, and consider the standard mesh $\theta=\mathbf{R}_{h} \cap(0,1)$ on the unit interval. In this case $x^{-}(\theta)=0, x^{+}(\theta)=1$. Let us also denote $\theta^{-}=\theta \cup\{0\}, \theta^{+}=\theta \cup\{1\}$.

We introduce the finite difference operators in the usual way

$$
v_{x}=\left(v^{+}-v\right) / h, \quad v_{z}=\left(v-v^{-}\right) / h, \quad v_{x}=\left(v_{x}+v_{x}\right) / 2
$$

where $v^{ \pm}=v^{ \pm}(x)=v(x \pm h)$.
The following expressions for the "derivation" of the product of mesh-functions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& (v w)_{x}=v_{x} w^{+}+v w_{x}=v_{x} w+v^{+} w_{x} \\
& (v w)_{x}=v_{x} w^{-}+v w_{\dot{x}}=v_{x} w+v^{-} w_{x}
\end{aligned}
$$

and partial summation

$$
\left(v_{x}, w\right)_{\theta-}=-\left(v, w_{x}\right)_{\theta+}+v(1) w(1)-v(0) w(0)
$$

hold.
In $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ we define the operator

$$
\Lambda v= \begin{cases}-v_{x \bar{x}}, & x \in \theta \\ 0, & x \in \bar{\theta} \backslash \theta\end{cases}
$$

The operator $\Lambda$ is linear, self-adjoint and positive definite. The following equality is satisfied

$$
(\Lambda v, v)_{\theta}=-\left(v_{x \bar{\Sigma}}, x\right)_{\theta}=\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta-}^{2}
$$

The eigenvalues of the operator $\Lambda$ are

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lambda_{k}=\frac{4}{h^{2}} \sin ^{2} \frac{k \pi h}{2}, \quad k=1,2, \ldots, n-1 \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and they satisfy the following inequalities

$$
\begin{equation*}
8 \leq \lambda_{k}<\frac{4}{h^{2}}, \quad k=1,2, \ldots, n-1 \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The corresponding eigenfunctions are

$$
v^{k}=\sin k \pi x, \quad x \in \bar{\theta}, \quad k=1,2, \ldots, n-1,
$$

and they satisfy the orthogonality conditions

$$
(\sin k \pi x, \sin l \pi x)_{\theta}=\frac{1}{2} \delta_{k l}=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
1 / 2, & k=l \\
0, & k \neq l
\end{array}, \quad k, l=1,2, \ldots, n-1\right.
$$

thus representing the basis of the space $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$.
A mesh-function $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ can be represented in the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
v=\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{k} \sin k \pi x, \quad x \in \bar{\theta} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $b_{k}=2(v, \sin k \pi x)_{\theta}$. We can easilly obtain the following relations

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v\|_{\hat{\theta}}^{2}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{k}^{2} \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta-}^{2}=(\Lambda v, v)_{\theta}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \lambda_{k} b_{k}^{2}, \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|v_{x \bar{x}}\right\|_{\theta}^{2}=(\Lambda v, \Lambda v)_{\theta}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \lambda_{k}^{2} b_{k}^{2} . \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (2) and (4-6) it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|v_{x \pm}\right\|_{\theta} \geq 2 \sqrt{2}\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta}-\geq 8\|v\|_{\theta} . \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let us define the discrete Sobolev-like seminorms and norms

$$
\begin{gathered}
|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}=\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta-}, \quad|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\theta)}=\left\|v_{x x}\right\|_{\theta}, \\
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\theta)}^{2}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{k-1}(\theta)}^{2}+|v|_{W_{2}^{k}(\theta)}^{2}, \quad k=1,2 .
\end{gathered}
$$

From the relations (7) it follows that the seminorms $|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}$ and $|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\theta)}$ are equivalent with respect to the norms $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}$ and $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\theta)}$ on $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$.

Let us define the operator

$$
\bar{\Lambda} v= \begin{cases}-\frac{2}{h} v_{x}, & x=0 \\ -v_{x \bar{x}}, & x \in 0 \\ \frac{2}{h} v_{\bar{x}}, & x=1\end{cases}
$$

on the space $H(\bar{\theta})$. (For evenly extended mesh-functions the values at the nodes $x=0$ and $x=1$ can also be represented as second differences). The operator $\bar{\Lambda}$ is self-adjoint with respect to the inner product $[v, w]_{\theta}$. The eigenvalues of $\bar{\Lambda}$ are also represented by (1), for $k=0,1, \ldots, n$. Since $\lambda_{0}=0$, the operator $\bar{\Lambda}$ is non-negative, but not positive definite. The corresponding eigenfunctions are

$$
v^{0}=1, \quad v^{k}=\cos k \pi x, \quad k=1,2, \ldots, n
$$

They satisfy the conditions of orthogonality

$$
[\cos k \pi x, \cos l \pi x]_{\theta}= \begin{cases}1, & k=l=0, n \\ 1 / 2, & k=l=1,2, \ldots, n-1 \\ 0, & k \neq l\end{cases}
$$

and represent the basis of the space $H(\bar{\theta})$.
A function $v \in H(\bar{\theta})$ can be presented in the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
v=\frac{a_{0}}{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} a_{k} \cos k \pi x+\frac{a_{n}}{2} \cos n \pi x \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $a_{k}=2[v, \cos k \pi x]_{\theta}, k=0,1, \ldots, n$. For $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ the representation (3) coincides with (8) at all nodes of the mesh $\bar{\theta}$, and for $v \in H(\bar{\theta}) \backslash \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ - at all nodes of $\theta$. A simple argument shows that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\| v]\left.\right|_{\theta} ^{2}=\frac{a_{0}^{2}}{4}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} a_{k}^{2}+\frac{a_{n}^{2}}{4} \\
\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta^{-}}^{2}=[\bar{\Lambda} v, v]_{\theta}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \lambda_{k} a_{k}^{2}+\frac{\lambda_{n} a_{n}^{2}}{4} \\
\|\left.[\bar{\Lambda} v]\right|_{\theta} ^{2}=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \lambda_{k}^{2} a_{k}^{2}+\frac{\lambda_{n}^{2} a_{n}^{2}}{4}
\end{gathered}
$$

Also define the following norms

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left.\left\|\left.[v]\right|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)} ^{2}=\right\|[v]\right|_{\theta} ^{2}+\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta-}^{2}, \\
\left.\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\theta)}^{2}=\| v\right]\left.\right|_{\theta} ^{2}+\left\|v_{x}\right\|_{\theta-}^{2}+|[\bar{\Lambda} v]|_{\theta}^{2} .
\end{gathered}
$$

Finally, introduce the discrete seminorms and norms of the non-integer order

$$
|v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)}^{2}= \begin{cases}h^{2} \sum_{\substack{x, t \in \bar{\theta} \\ x \neq t}} \frac{[v(x)-v(t)]^{2}}{|x-t|^{1+2 r}}, & 0<r<1 \\ h^{2} \sum_{\substack{x, t \in \theta^{-} \\ x \neq t}} \frac{\left[v_{x}(x)-v_{x}(t)\right]^{2}}{|x-t|^{1+2(r-1)}}, & 1<r<2\end{cases}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)}^{2}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{[r]}(\theta)}^{2}+|v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)}^{2}, & 0<r<2 \\
\| v]\left.\right|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)} ^{2}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{|r|}(\theta)}^{2}+|v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)}^{2}, & 0<r<2
\end{array}
$$

Similarly we can define the discrete Sobolev-like norms of higher order.
Lemma 1. In the mesh-function space $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ the multiplicalive inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v\|_{W_{2}(\theta)} \leq C(r)\|v\|_{L_{2}(\theta)}^{1-r}\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}^{r}, \quad 0<r<1 \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

holds.
Proof. Let us expand the function $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ in sine series (3) and define the norm

$$
B_{r}(v)=\left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} k^{2 r} b_{k}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

For $0<r<1$, using the inequality

$$
\sin x \geq \frac{2}{\pi} x, \quad 0 \leq x \leq \frac{\pi}{2}
$$

and the Hölder's inequality, we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{r}(v) \leq & {\left[\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1}\left(\frac{\lambda_{k}}{4}\right)^{r} b_{k}^{2}\right]^{1 / 2}=2^{-r}\left[\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1}\left(\lambda_{k} b_{k}^{2}\right)^{r} b_{k}^{2(1-r)}\right]^{1 / 2} } \\
& \leq 2^{-r}\left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} \lambda_{k} b_{k}^{2}\right)^{r / 2}\left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{k}^{2}\right)^{(1-r) / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

i.e.

$$
\begin{equation*}
B_{r}(v) \leq 2^{-r}\|v\|_{L_{2}(\theta)}^{1-r}|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}^{r} . \tag{10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the expansion (3), the function $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ becomes evenly extended outside of the mesh $\bar{\theta}$. Set $\theta=(-1,1) \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}$ and define the norm

$$
N_{r}(v)=\left\{h^{2} \sum_{x \in \bar{\Theta}}^{\prime} \sum_{\substack{t \in \bar{\Theta} \\ t \neq 0}}^{\prime} \frac{[v(x)-v(x-t)]^{2}}{|t|^{1+2 r}}\right\}^{1 / 2}
$$

where,

$$
h \sum_{x \in \bar{\Theta}}^{\prime} w(x)=\frac{h}{2} w(-1)+\frac{h}{2} w(1)+h \sum_{x \in \Theta} w(x)=[w, 1]_{\Theta} .
$$

The extended function (also denoted by $v(x)$ ) is periodical, so, using the expansion (3), we obtain

$$
\begin{gathered}
N_{r}^{2}(v)=h^{2} \sum_{\substack{x \in \bar{\Theta}}}^{\prime} \sum_{\substack{t \in \bar{\Theta} \\
t \neq 0}}^{\prime}|t|^{-1-2 r} v(x)[-v(x-t)+2 v(x)-v(x+t)] \\
=h^{2} \sum_{x \in \bar{\Theta}}^{\prime} \sum_{\substack{t \bar{\ominus} \\
t \neq 0}}^{\prime}|t|^{-1-2 r} \sum_{l=1}^{n-1} b_{l} \sin l \pi x \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{k} \cdot 4 \sin ^{2} \frac{k \pi t}{2} \cdot \sin k \pi x \\
=\sum_{l=1}^{n-1} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{l} b_{k} \cdot h \sum_{x \in \bar{\Theta}}^{\prime} \sin l \pi x \cdot \sin k \pi x \cdot h \sum_{\substack{t \in \bar{ब} \\
t \neq 0}}^{\prime}|t|^{-1-2 r} \cdot 4 \sin ^{2} \frac{k \pi t}{2} \\
=\sum_{k=1}^{n-1} b_{k}^{2} \cdot \delta \cdot h \sum_{t \in \theta+}^{\prime \prime} t^{-1-2 r} \sin ^{2} \frac{k \pi t}{2},
\end{gathered}
$$

where,

$$
h \sum_{t \in \theta^{+}}^{\prime \prime} w(t)=h \sum_{t \in \theta} w(t)+\frac{h}{2} w(1)=(w, 1)_{\theta}+\frac{h}{2} w(1) .
$$

Thus we obtain

$$
N_{r}^{2}(v)=16(\pi / 2)^{2 r} \cdot \frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} k^{2 r} b_{k}^{2} C(k, r)
$$

where,

$$
C(k, r)=\frac{k \pi h}{2} \sum_{t \in \theta+}^{\prime \prime}\left(\frac{k \pi t}{2}\right)^{-1-2 r} \sin ^{2} \frac{k \pi t}{2} .
$$

$C(k, r)$ is the expansion of the integral

$$
\int_{0}^{k \pi / 2} x^{-1-2 r} \sin ^{2} x d x
$$

and can be estimated from both sides,

$$
0<\frac{1}{8}\left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right)^{2 r} \leq C(k, r) \leq \pi^{2-2 r}\left(1+\frac{1}{2-2 r}\right)+\frac{1}{2 r}\left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right)^{2 r} .
$$

Hence we conclude that the norms $N_{r}(v)$ and $B_{r}(v)$ are equivalent.
Using this, the inequality (10), equivalence of the seminorm $|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}$ and the norm $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}$, and the obvious inequality

$$
|v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)} \leq N_{r}(v),
$$

one obtains the statement of the lemma.

Remark 1. The same result can be obtained from the cosine expansion (8) and the norm

$$
A_{r}(v)=\left(\frac{1}{2} \sum_{k=1}^{n-1} k^{2 r} a_{k}^{2}+\frac{n^{2 r} a_{n}^{2}}{4}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

This norm is also equivalent to $N_{r}(v)$, assuming that $v(x)$ is evenly extended outside of $\bar{\theta}$.

Remark 2. Similarly, for $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\theta)$ one can prove the following multiplicative inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)} \leq C(r)\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\theta)}^{3-r}\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\theta)}^{r-1}, \quad 1<r<2 \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Multidimensional case. As a two-dimensional case is sufficiently representative, using a relatively simple notation, we shall consider the following case.

The direct product $\mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}=\mathbf{R}_{h} \times \mathbf{R}_{h}$ represents a uniform square mesh in $\mathbf{R}^{2}$. For each node $x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right) \in R_{h}^{2}$ we associate the neighbourhood $e(x)=i\left(x_{1}\right) \times$ $i\left(x_{2}\right)=\left(x_{1}-h / 2, x_{1}+h / 2\right) \times\left(x_{2}-h / 2, x_{2}+h / 2\right)$. The mesh $\varpi \subset \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}$ is said to be connected if the set $\overline{U_{x \in w} e(x)}$ is connected.

Let $\varpi$ be a bounded connected mesh. In the set $H(\varpi)$ of the functions defined on $\varpi$ we can define the inner product

$$
(v, w)_{\sigma}=(v, w)_{L_{2}(\varpi)}=h^{2} \sum_{x \in \infty} v(x) w(x)
$$

and the norm

$$
\|v\|_{\varpi}=\|v\|_{L_{2}(\varpi)}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{0}(\varpi)}=(v, v)_{\varpi}^{1 / 2}
$$

Finite differences are defined in the above described manner (see Paragraph 1.1)

$$
v_{x_{i}}=\left(v^{+i}-v\right) / h, \quad v_{\bar{x}_{i}}=\left(v-v^{-i}\right) / h, \quad v_{\dot{x}}=\left(v_{x_{i}}+v_{\bar{x}_{i}}\right) / 2
$$

where $v^{ \pm i}=v^{ \pm i}(x)=v\left(x \pm h r_{i}\right)$.
In the ensuing we shall use the standard mesh with the step $h=1 / n$, in the unit square $\Omega=(0,1)^{2}$. Let $\Gamma=\partial \Omega$ be the boundary of the domain $\Omega$ and $\Gamma_{i k}=\left\{x \in \Gamma: x_{i}=k, 0<x_{3-i}<1\right\}, i=1,2, k=0$, 1 . Set $\omega=$ $\Omega \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}=\theta \times \theta, \bar{\omega}=\bar{\Omega} \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}=\bar{\theta} \times \bar{\theta}, \gamma=\Gamma \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}=\bar{\omega} \backslash \omega, \gamma_{i k}=\Gamma_{i k} \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}$, $\bar{\gamma}_{i k}=\bar{\Gamma}_{i k} \cap \mathbf{R}_{h}^{2}$ and $\gamma_{*}=\gamma \backslash\left(\cup_{i, k} \gamma_{i k}\right)$. Also set $\omega_{i}=\omega \cup \gamma_{i 0}, i=1,2$, and $\omega_{k l}=\omega \cup \gamma_{1 k} \cup \gamma_{2 l} \cup\{(k, l)\}, k, l=0,1$. Let $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$ be the set of mesh-functions defined on $\bar{\omega}$, which are equal to zero on $\gamma$.

Define the following Sobolev-like discrete seminorms and norms

$$
\begin{gathered}
|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}^{2}=\left\|v_{x_{1}}\right\|_{\omega_{1}}^{2}+\left\|v_{x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega_{2}}^{2}, \\
|v|_{V_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2}=\left\|v_{x_{1} x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\left\|v_{x_{1} x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}+\left\|v_{x_{2} F_{2}}\right\|_{\omega}^{2} \\
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}^{2}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{k-1}(\omega)}^{2}+|v|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}^{2}, \quad k=1,2
\end{gathered}
$$

Also introduce the discrete Laplacean on $\mathbf{R}_{h}^{\mathbf{2}}$

$$
\Delta_{h} v=v_{x_{1} \bar{x}_{1}}+v_{x_{2} \bar{x}_{2}}
$$

The operator $\stackrel{\circ}{\Delta}_{h}: \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega) \rightarrow \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$ defined by

$$
\dot{\Delta}_{h} v= \begin{cases}\Delta_{h} v, & x \in \omega \\ 0, & x \in \gamma\end{cases}
$$

is self-adjoint and negative definite, with respect to the inner product $(v, w)_{w}$. For $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$ the following relations

$$
\begin{gathered}
-\left(\AA_{h} v, v\right)_{\omega}=-\left(\Delta_{h} v, v\right)_{\omega}=|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}^{2} \\
\left\|\Delta_{h} v\right\|_{\omega}^{2}= \\
\left\|v_{x_{1} x_{1}}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+2\left\|v_{x_{1} x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}+\left\|v_{x_{2} x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega}^{2} \geq|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2} \\
\left\|\Delta_{h} v\right\|_{\omega}^{2} \geq 16\left(-\Delta_{h} v, v\right)_{\omega} \geq 16^{2}\|v\|_{\omega}^{2}
\end{gathered}
$$

hold. Hense,

$$
|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \geq 2 \sqrt{2}|v|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \geq 8 \sqrt{2}\|v\|_{\omega}
$$

Consequently, in the space $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$, the seminorms $|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}$ and $|v|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}$ are respectively equivalent to norms $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}$ and $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}$.

Define the discrete Sobolev-like norms of the fractional order

$$
\begin{aligned}
& |v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{2} h^{3} \sum_{\substack{x_{i}, t_{i} \in \bar{\theta} \\
x_{i} \neq t_{i}}} \sum_{x_{3-i} \in \theta} \frac{\left[v(x)-v\left(t_{i} r_{i}+x_{3-i} r_{3-i}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|x_{i}-t_{i}\right|^{1+2 r}}, \quad 0<r<1, \\
& |v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{2} h^{3} \sum_{\substack{x_{i}, t_{i} \in \theta^{-} \\
x_{i} \neq t_{i}}} \sum_{x_{3-i} \in \theta} \frac{\left[v_{x_{i}}\left(x^{2}\right)-v_{x_{i}}\left(t_{i} r_{i}+x_{3-i} r_{3-i}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|x_{i}-t_{i}\right|^{1+2(r-1)}} \\
& +\sum_{i=1}^{2} h^{3} \sum_{\substack{x_{3-i}, i, s_{3-i} \in \bar{\in} \\
x_{3}-i \neq t_{3-i}}} \sum_{x_{i} \in \theta-} \frac{\left[v_{x_{i}}(x)-v_{x_{i}}\left(x_{i} r_{i}+t_{3-i} r_{3-i}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|x_{3-i}-t_{3-i}\right|^{1+2(r-1)}}, \quad 1<r<2, \\
& \|v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}^{2}=\|v\|_{W_{2}^{[r)^{-}}(\omega)}^{2}+|v|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}^{2}, \quad 0<r<2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

The multiplicative inequalities

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)} \leq C(r)\|v\|_{L_{2}(\omega)}^{1-r}\|v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}^{r}, & 0<r<1 \\
\|v\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\omega)} \leq C(r)\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2-r}\|v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{-1}, & 1<r<2 \tag{13}
\end{array}
$$

are direct consequences of (9) and (11).
Finally, define the following inner products and norms

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {[v, w]_{\omega}=h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega} v(x) w(x)+\frac{h^{2}}{2} \sum_{x \in \gamma \backslash \gamma .} v(x) w(x)+\frac{h^{2}}{4} \sum_{x \in \gamma .} v(x) w(x),} \\
& {[v, w]_{i, \omega}=h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega_{i}} v(x) w(x)+\frac{h^{2}}{2} \sum_{x \in \gamma \backslash\left(\gamma_{i o} \cup \bar{\gamma}_{i 1}\right)} v(x) w(x), \quad i=1,2,} \\
& \left.\left\|[v]_{\omega_{\omega}}=\right\| v v\right|_{L_{2}(\omega)}=\|\left[v H_{W_{2}^{0}(\omega)}=[v, v]_{\omega}^{1 / 2},\right. \\
& \| v v]_{i}=\|v\|_{i, \omega}=[v, v]_{i, \omega}^{1 / 2}, \\
& {[v]_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}^{2}=\left\|\left[v_{x_{1}}\right]_{1}^{2}+\right\|\left[v_{x_{2}}\right]_{2}^{2},} \\
& \left.[v]_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2}=\| v_{x_{1} \bar{x}_{1}}\right]_{\omega}^{2}+\left\|v_{x_{1} x_{2}}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}+\|\left[v_{x_{2} \bar{x}_{2}} \|_{\omega}^{2},\right. \\
& \left\|\left.[v]\right|_{W_{2}^{k}(W)} ^{2}=\right\|\left[\left.v\right|_{W_{2}^{k-1}(\omega)} ^{2}+[v]_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}^{2}, \quad k=1,2 .\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

If the function $v \in \stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$ is oddly extended outside $\bar{\omega}$, then

$$
\left\|[v]_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}=\right\| v \|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}, \quad k=0,1,2
$$

Analogously, we can define discrete Sobolev-like norms of higher order.

## 2. Difference Scheme for Second-Order Equations. Convergence in the $\mathrm{W}_{2}^{1}$-norm.

As a model problem let us consider the Dirichlet boundary-value problem for the second-order linear elliptic equation with variable coefficients in the square $\Omega=(0,1)^{2}$
(1) $\quad-\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} D_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)+a u=f$ in $\Omega, \quad u=0$ on $\Gamma=\partial \Omega$.

Assume that the generalised solution of the problem (1) belongs to the Sobolev space $W_{2}^{s}(\Omega), s>0$, and $f(x) \in W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)$. Consequently, the coefficients of the
equation (1) must belong to the corresponding spaces of multipliers (see Paragraph 1.7)

$$
a_{i j} \in M\left(W_{2}^{*-1}(\Omega)\right), \quad a \in M\left(W_{2}^{3}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)\right)
$$

According to Lemmas 7.9-7.11, the sufficient conditions are

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
a_{i j} \in W_{2}^{|s-1|}(\Omega), & a \in W_{2}^{|s-1|-1}(\Omega), \quad \text { for }|s-1|>1 \\
a_{i j} \in W_{p}^{|s-1|+\delta}(\Omega), & a=a_{0}+\sum_{i=1}^{2} D_{i} a_{i}, \\
a_{0} \in L_{2+c}(\Omega), & a_{i} \in W_{p}^{|s-1|+\delta}(\Omega)
\end{array}
$$

where, $\varepsilon>0$,

$$
\delta>0, \quad p \geq 2 /|s-1| \quad \text { for } \quad 0<|s-1| \leq 1, \quad \text { and }
$$

$$
\delta=0, \quad p=\infty \quad \text { for } \quad s=1
$$

The consecutive estimates do not depend on $\delta$, so one can set $\delta=0$.
Also assume that the following conditions hold

$$
a_{i j}=a_{j i},
$$

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} a_{i j} y_{i} y_{j} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{2} y_{i}^{2}, \quad c_{0}>0, \quad \forall x \in \Omega, \quad \forall y \in \mathbf{R}^{n}, \\
a(x) \geq 0 \quad \text { in the sense of distributions, i.e. } \\
(a \cdot \varphi, \varphi\rangle_{\mathcal{D}^{\prime} \times \mathcal{D}} \geq 0, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega),
\end{gathered}
$$

as well as the possible consistency conditions at the vertices of the domain $\Omega$ (see Paragraph 1.8).

We approximate the problem (1) on the mesh $\bar{\omega}$ with the following finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} v=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} f \quad \text { in } \omega, \quad v=0 \quad \text { on } \gamma, \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\mathcal{L}_{h} v=-0.5 \sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left[\left(a_{i j} v_{\bar{x}_{j}}\right)_{x_{i}}+\left(a_{i j} v_{x_{j}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}\right]+\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right) v
$$

and where $T_{i}$ are the Steklov smoothing operators with the step $h$. Note that (2) is a standard symmetric difference scheme (Samarskiř [84]) with both the right-handside and the lowest-order coefficient being averaged. For $s \leq 3, a(x)$ and $f(x)$ may not be continuous, and, consequently, the difference scheme with non-averaged data would not be well defined.

Let $u$ be the solution of the boundary-value problem (1) and $v$ be the solution of the difference scheme (2). For $s>1, u(x)$ is a continuous function and the error $z=u-v$ is defined at the nodes of the mesh $\bar{\omega}$. It is easy to see that the conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, \overline{x_{i}}}+\eta \text { in } \omega, \quad z=0 \quad \text { on } \gamma, \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

are satisfied, where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{i j}=T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-0.5\left(a_{i j} u_{x_{j}}+a_{i j}^{+i} u_{\bar{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right), \quad \text { and } \\
& \eta=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right) u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}(a u)
\end{aligned}
$$

Using the energy method (Samarskiĭ [84]), it is easy to prove the following result.

Lemma 1. The finite difference scheme (3) is stable in the sense of the a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \leq C\left(\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}+\|\eta\|_{\omega}\right) \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

The problem of deriving the estimate of convergence rate for the finite difference scheme (2) is now reduced to the estimation of the right-hand-side terms in (4). First, we represent $\eta_{i j}$ in the following manner (see Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [54])

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{i j}=\eta_{i j 1}+\eta_{i j 2}+\eta_{i j 3}+\eta_{i j 4}, \quad \text { where }, \\
& \eta_{i j 1}=T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \eta_{i j 2}=\left[T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}-0.5\left(a_{i j}+a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\right]\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \eta_{i j 3}=0.5\left(a_{i j}+a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\left[T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} D_{j} u-0.5\left(u_{x_{j}}+u_{\bar{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right)\right], \quad \text { and } \\
& \eta_{i j 4}=-0.25\left(a_{i j}-a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\left(u_{x_{j}}-u_{\bar{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $1<s \leq 2$ we set $\eta=\eta_{0}+\eta_{1}+\eta_{2}$, where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{0}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a_{0}\right) u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(a_{0} u\right), . . \text { and } \\
& \eta_{i}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{i} a_{i}\right) u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(u D_{i} a_{i}\right), \quad i=1,2
\end{aligned}
$$

For $2<s \leq 3$ we set $\eta=\eta_{3}+\eta_{4}$, where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{3}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\right), \quad \text { and } \\
& \eta_{4}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}(a u)
\end{aligned}
$$

Introduce now the elementary rectangles $e_{0}=e_{0}(x)=\left\{y:\left|y_{j}-x_{j}\right|<h, j=\right.$ $1,2\}$ and $e_{i}=e_{i}(x)=\left\{y: x_{i}<y_{i}<x_{i}+h,\left|y_{3-i}-x_{3-i}\right|<h\right\}, i=1$, 2. The linear transformation $y=x+h x^{*}$ maps the rectangles $e_{0}, e_{i}$ onto standard rectangles $E_{0}=\left\{x^{*}:\left|x_{j}^{*}\right|<1, j=1,2\right\}$ and, respectively, $E_{i}=\left\{x^{*}: 0<\right.$ $\left.x_{i}^{*}<1,\left|x_{3-i}^{*}\right|<1\right\}$. Set $a_{i j}^{*}\left(x^{*}\right)=a_{i j}\left(x+h x^{*}\right), u^{*}\left(x^{*}\right)=u\left(x+h x^{*}\right)$ etc.

The value $\eta_{i j 1}$ at the node $x \in \omega_{i}$ can be represented as

$$
\begin{gathered}
\eta_{i j 1}(x)=\frac{1}{h}\left\{\iint_{E_{i}}\left(1-\left|x_{3-i}^{*}\right|\right) a_{i j}^{*}\left(x^{*}\right) \frac{\partial u^{*}}{\partial x_{j}^{*}} d x^{*}\right. \\
\left.-\iint_{E_{i}}\left(1-\left|x_{3-i}^{*}\right|\right) a_{i j}^{*}\left(x^{*}\right) d x^{*} \cdot \iint_{E_{i}}\left(1-\left|x_{3-i}^{*}\right|\right) \frac{\partial u^{*}}{\partial x_{j}^{*}} d x^{*}\right\}
\end{gathered}
$$

One can readily conclude that $\eta_{i j 1}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i j}^{*}, u^{*}\right) \in$ $W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(E_{i}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}\left(E_{i}\right)$, where $\lambda \geq 0, \mu \geq 1$ and $q>2$. Moreover, $\eta_{i j 1}=0$, if $a_{i j}^{*}$ is a constant, or $u^{*}$ is a first-degree polynomial. Using Lemma 1.6.4 one obtains

$$
\left|\eta_{i j 1}(x)\right| \leq \frac{C}{h}\left|a_{i j}^{*}\right| w_{q}^{\lambda}\left(E_{i}\right)\left|u^{*}\right|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{*}}\left(E_{i}\right), \quad 0 \leq \lambda \leq 1, \quad 1 \leq \mu \leq 2
$$

Switching back to the original variables,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left|a_{i j}^{*}\right|_{W_{i}^{\lambda}\left(E_{i}\right)}=h^{\lambda-2 / q}\left|a_{i j}\right|_{W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{i}\right)}, \quad \text { and } \\
\left|u^{*}\right|_{W_{2_{q} /(q-2)}^{\mu}}\left(E_{i}\right)=h^{\mu-(q-2) / q}|u|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}}^{\mu}\left(e_{i}\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

Consequently,

$$
\left|\eta_{i j 1}(x)\right| \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-1}\left|a_{i j}\right|_{W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{i}\right)}|u|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}\left(e_{i}\right)}, \quad 0 \leq \lambda \leq 1, \quad 1 \leq \mu \leq 2
$$

Summating over the nodes of the mesh $\omega_{i}$, and using Hölder's inequality, one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega_{i}} \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-1}\left|a_{i j}\right|_{w_{q}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}|u|_{w_{2 /(q-2)}^{\mu}}^{\mu}(\Omega), \quad 0 \leq \lambda \leq 1, \quad 1 \leq \mu \leq 2 \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Set $\lambda=s-1, \mu=1$ and $q=p$. From the imbedding Theorem 1.3.4, $W_{2}^{s} \subseteq$ $W_{2 p /(p-2)}^{1}$ for $1<s \leq 2$. Therefore, from (5),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega_{i}} \leq C h^{-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{j}^{-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similar estimates hold for $\eta_{i j 2}, \eta_{i j 4}, \eta_{1}$ and $\eta_{2}$.
Let now $q>2$ be a constant. The following imbeddings are satisfied

$$
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu-1} \subseteq W_{q}^{\lambda} \quad \text { for } \quad \mu>2-2 / q \quad \text { and } \quad W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu} \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu} \text { for } \lambda>2 / q
$$

Setting $\lambda+\mu=s$ one obtains from (5),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega_{i}} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same manner one can estimates $\eta_{i j 4}$.
For $s>2, \eta_{i j 2}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i j}, u\right) \in W_{2}^{s-1}\left(e_{i}\right) \times$ $W_{\infty}^{1}\left(e_{i}\right)$ which vanishes if either $a_{i j}$ is a first-degree polynomial or if $u$ is a constant.

Using Lemma 1.6.4 and the imbedding $W_{2}^{3} \subseteq W_{\infty}^{1}$, one obtains for $\eta_{i j 2}$ an estimate of the form (7).

Similarly, $\eta_{i j 3}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i j}, u\right) \in C\left(\bar{e}_{i}\right) \times W_{2}^{s}\left(e_{i}\right)$, $s>1$, which vanishes if $u$ is a second-degree polynomial. In the same manner, using imbeddings $W_{p}^{s-1} \subseteq C$ (for $1<s \leq 2$ ) and $W_{2}^{s-1} \subseteq C$ (for $s>2$ ), one obtains again the estimates of the forms (6) and (7), for $\eta_{i j 3}$.

Let $2<q<2 /(3-s)$. For $2<s \leq 3, \eta_{3}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $(a, u) \in L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{s-1}\left(e_{0}\right)$. Moreover, $\eta_{3}=0$ if $u$ is a first-degree polynomial. Using the Bramble-Hilbert lemma 1.6 .1 and the imbeddings $W_{2}^{s-2} \subseteq L_{q}$ and $W_{2}^{s} \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{s-1}$ one obtains the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{3}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-1}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $2<s \leq 3, \eta_{4}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $(a, u) \in W_{2}^{3-2}\left(e_{0}\right) \times$ $W_{\infty}^{1}\left(e_{0}\right)$ which vanishes if either $a$ or $u$ are constant. Using the same formality and the imbedding $W_{2}^{3} \subseteq W_{\infty}^{1}$, one obtains for $\eta_{4}$ an estimate of the form (8).

Finally, set $2<q<\min \{2+\varepsilon, 2 /(2-s)\}$. For $1<s \leq 2, \eta_{0}(x)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{0}, u\right) \in L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{s-1}\left(e_{0}\right)$, which vanishes if $u$ is a constant. Using imbeddings $L_{2+\varepsilon} \subseteq L_{q}$ and $W_{2}^{s} \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{s-1}$, one obtains the following estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{0}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+\varepsilon}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (4) with (6)-(9) we obtain the following result:
Theorem 1. The finite difference scheme (2) converges in the norm $W_{2}^{1}(\omega)$ and the following estimates

$$
\begin{gather*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-1}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}  \tag{10}\\
\text { for } 2<s \leq 3,
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gather*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-1}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{s-1}(\Omega)}\right.  \tag{11}\\
\left.+\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+c}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad \text { for } 1<s \leq 2
\end{gather*}
$$

hold.
The obtained estimates of the convergence rate are consistent with the smoothness of data.

## 3. Convergence in other Discrete Norms

From estimate of the convergence rate (2.10) of the difference scheme (2.2), obtained in the previous paragraph, and the self-evident inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
|z|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq \frac{\sqrt{6}}{h}|z|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

one immediatly obtains the estimate
(2) $\quad\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-2}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}$,
for $2<s \leq 3$.
In order to derive the analogous estimate for $3<s \leq 4$ one needs the difference analogue to the so called "second fundamental inequality" (Ladyzhenskaya \& Ural'tseva [60], Ladyzhenskaya [59], D'yakonov [17])

$$
\begin{equation*}
|z|_{W_{2}^{2}\left(\omega^{\prime}\right)} \leq C\left\|\mathcal{L}_{h} z\right\|_{L_{2}(\omega)} . \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here,

$$
C=C\left(a_{11}, a_{12}, a_{22}, a\right)=C_{0}\left(1+\left\|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right\|_{L_{q}(\omega)}\right)\left(1+\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{q}^{\prime}(\omega)}^{q /(\omega-2)}\right)
$$

where $2<q \leq \infty ;\|\cdot\|_{L_{q}(\omega)}$ and $\|\cdot\|_{W_{q}(\omega)}$ are the discrete analogues of the corresponding Sobolev norms

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|v\|_{L_{q}(\varpi)}^{q}=h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega}|v(x)|^{q}, \quad \varpi \subset \mathbb{R}_{h}^{2}, \quad \text { and } \\
\|v\|_{V_{⿱}^{1}(\omega)}^{q}=\|v\|_{L_{i}(\omega)}^{q}+\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|v_{x_{i}}\right\|_{L_{q}\left(\omega_{i}\right)}^{q}
\end{gathered}
$$

(As usual, the case $q=\infty$ is obtained by taking the proper limit). Using the Bramble-Hillert lemma 1.6.3 one can easilly show that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|a_{i j}\right\| w_{q}^{1}(\omega) \leq C_{1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{q}^{1}(\Omega)}, \quad \text { and } \\
\left\|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right\|\left\|_{L_{q}(\omega)} \leq C_{2}\right\| a \|_{L_{q}(\Omega)} .
\end{gathered}
$$

So, one can set in (3),
$C=C\left(a_{11}, a_{12}, a_{22}, a\right)=C_{3}\left(1+\|a\|_{L_{q}(\Omega)}\right)\left(1+\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{q}^{1}(\Omega)}^{q /(q-2)}\right), \quad 2<q \leq \infty$.
It is worth noting that in the terminology used by Ladyzhenskaya "the first fundamental inequality" (in the discrete case) corresponds to the following inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
c_{0}|z|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)}^{2} \leq\left(\mathcal{L}_{h} z, z\right)_{\omega} \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

which can easily be derived by using partial summation.
One can now derive the desired convergence rate estimate in the norm $W_{2}^{2}(\omega)$ for the finite difference scheme (2.2). From (2.3) and (3) it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{\omega_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C\left(\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}\right\|_{\omega}+\|\eta\|_{\omega}\right) \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Estimating $\eta_{i j, x_{i}}$ and $\eta$ by the method described in the previous paragraph, one obtains again the estimate (2), for $2<s \leq 4$ (see also Berikelashvili [5]).

The convergence rate estimate in the norm $L_{2}(\omega)$ is also based on "the second fundamental inequality" (2). For the sake of simplicity, let us consider an equation with $a(x)=0$

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \dot{D}_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)=f \text { in } \Omega, \quad u=0 \text { on } \Gamma=\partial \Omega \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the corresponding difference scheme

$$
\begin{gather*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} v \equiv-0.5 \sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left[\left(a_{i j} v_{\bar{x}_{j}}\right)_{x_{i}}+\left(a_{i j} v_{x_{j}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}\right]=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} f \text { in } \omega,  \tag{7}\\
v=0 \text { on } \gamma
\end{gather*}
$$

The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, x_{i}} \text { in } \omega, \quad z=0 \text { on } \gamma \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

The right-hand-side can be rewritten in the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} \xi_{i i}+\mathcal{K}_{i} \chi_{i}+\sum_{j=1}^{2} v_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}\right) \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\tilde{L}_{i i} v=-\left[\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i i}\right) v_{x_{i}}\right]_{\tilde{i}_{i}}, \\
\mathcal{K}_{i} v=\left[\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i, 3-i}\right) v_{x_{3-i}}\right]_{x_{i}}, \\
\chi_{i}=\varrho_{i}-0.5\left(\xi_{i, 3-i}+\xi_{i, 3-i}^{+i,(3-i)}\right), \\
\xi_{i j}=u-0.5\left(T_{3-i}^{-} T_{3-j}^{+} u+T_{3-i}^{+} T_{3-j}^{-} u\right), \\
\varrho_{i}=0.25\left[\left(T_{3-i}^{-} T_{i}^{+} u-T_{3-i}^{+} T_{i}^{-} u\right)-\left(T_{3-i}^{-} T_{i}^{+} u-T_{3-i}^{+} T_{i}^{-} u\right)^{+i,-(3-i)}\right], \\
v_{i j}=T_{i}^{++} T_{3-i}^{2}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} D_{j} u\right) \\
+0.5\left[\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(u_{x_{j}}+u_{x_{j}}^{+i}\right)-a_{i j} u_{x_{j}}-a_{i j}^{+i} u_{\tilde{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

One can assume that the solution $u(x)$ is extended, preserving the class, in the domain $\left(-h_{0}, 1+h_{0}\right)^{2}, h_{0}=$ const $>0, h<h_{0}$.

Lemma 1. If $a_{i j} \in W_{q}^{1}(\Omega), q>2$, then the finite difference scheme ( 8 ) satisfies the a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{\omega} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\left\|\xi_{i i}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\xi_{i, 3-i}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\varrho_{i}\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}}+\sum_{j=1}^{2}\left\|v_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}\right) \tag{10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Introduce an auxiliary function $w$ satisfying the conditions

$$
\mathcal{L}_{h} w=z \text { in } \omega, \quad w \doteq 0 \quad \text { on } \gamma
$$

From (8) and (9) follows that

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|z\|_{\omega}^{2}=\left(z, \mathcal{L}_{h} w\right)_{\omega}=\left(\mathcal{L}_{h} z, w\right)_{\omega} \\
=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left[\left(\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} \xi_{i i}, w\right)_{\omega}+\left(\mathcal{K}_{i} \chi_{i}, w\right)_{\omega}+\sum_{j=1}^{2}\left(v_{i j, x_{i}}, w\right)_{\omega}\right] \\
=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left[\left(\xi_{i i}, \tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} w\right)_{\omega}+\left(\chi_{i}, \mathcal{K}_{i}^{*} w\right)_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}}-\sum_{j=1}^{2}\left(v_{i j}, w_{x_{i}}\right)_{\omega_{i}}\right] \\
\leq \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\left\|\xi_{i i}\right\|_{\omega}\left\|\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} w\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\chi_{i}\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}}\left\|\mathcal{K}_{i}^{*} w\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}}+\sum_{j=1}^{2}\left\|v_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}\left\|w_{x_{i}}\right\| \|_{\omega_{i}}\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

From "the second fundamental inequality" (3) it follows that

$$
\left\|\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} w\right\|_{\omega},\left\|\mathcal{K}_{i}^{*} w\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}},\left\|w_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i} i} \leq C\left\|\mathcal{L}_{h} w\right\|_{\omega}
$$

Hence, one immediatly obtains the inequality (10).
The "second fundamental inequality" is valid for $a_{i j} \in W_{q}^{1}(\Omega), q>2$, so a "good" convergence rate estimate can be expected only for $s=2$. In this case, $\xi_{i j}(x)$ and $\varrho_{i}(x)$ are bounded linear functionals on $W_{2}^{2}$, vanishing on the first-degree polynomials. Using the Bramble-Hilbert lemma 1.6.3 one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\xi_{i i}\right\|_{\omega},\left\|\xi_{i, 3-i}\right\|_{\bar{\omega}},\left\|\varrho_{i}\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}} \leq C h^{2}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\Omega)} \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

The term $v_{i j}$, as in the previous case, can be split into three terms, and estimated using bilinear version of the Bramble-Hilberta lemma 1.6.4

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|v_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}} \leq C h^{2}\left(\left\|a_{i j}\right\| w_{\infty}(\Omega)\|u\|_{w_{2}^{2}(\Omega)}+\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{w_{\infty}^{2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{w_{2}^{1}(\Omega)}\right) \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

From ( $10-12$ ) one obtains the following convergence rate estimate for the finite difference scheme (7)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{L_{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{2} \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\| w_{\infty}^{2}(\Omega)\|u\|_{w_{2}^{2}(\Omega)} \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

The estimate (13) is not consistent with the smoothness of data since it requires that the coefficients are twice differentiable, rather than only once. This is a consequence of the rough estimate of the term $v_{i j, \dot{x}_{i}}$ in (10). A better estimate can be obtained for the scheme with averaged coefficients

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{h} v=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i j} v=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} f \text { in } \omega, \quad v=0 \quad \text { on } \gamma \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\overline{\mathcal{L}}_{i j} v=-0.5\left[\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(v+v^{+i,-j}\right)_{x_{j}}\right]_{\bar{x}_{i}}
$$

In this case, the error $z=u-v$ satisfies the conditions

$$
\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{h z} z=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\tilde{\mathcal{L}}_{i i} \xi_{i i}+\mathcal{K}_{i} \chi_{i}+\sum_{j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j 1, \bar{x}_{i}}\right) \quad \text { in } \omega, \quad z=0 \text { on } \gamma
$$

where $\xi_{i i}, \chi_{i}$ and $\eta_{i j 1}$ are defined above.
For $a_{i j} \in W_{p}^{1}(\Omega), \quad p>2$,

$$
\|z\|_{\omega} \leq C \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\left\|\xi_{i i}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\xi_{i, 3-i}\right\|_{\bar{\omega}}+\left\|\varrho_{i}\right\|_{\omega_{i-1,2-i}}+\sum_{j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}\right)
$$

Using the previously derived estimates (11) and (2.5), one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{L_{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{2} \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\| W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\Omega)} \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

The estimate (15) is "almost consistent" with the data smoothness: here $a_{i j} \in$ $W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega)$ instead of $W_{p}^{1}(\Omega)$. If one allows the inconsistency between the smoothness of the solution and the coefficients, assuming that instead (see Paragraph 2),

$$
u \in W_{2}^{s}(\Omega), \quad a_{i j} \in W_{p}^{|s-1|+\delta}(\Omega)
$$

the following conditions hold,

$$
u \in W_{2}^{s}(\Omega), \quad 1<s \leq 2 ; \quad a_{i j} \in W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega)
$$

then, instead of (15) one obtains

$$
\|u-v\|_{L_{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s} \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{i}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

This estimate is not consistent with the smoothness of data, except for $s=2$, when it reduces to (15).

From the derived convergence rate estimates and the multiplicative inequalities (1.12) and (1.13) one can easily obtains the new estimates in the fractional order

Sobolev norms. For example, for the finite difference scheme (2.2) from (2.10), (2) and (1.13) one obtain

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)} \leq C h^{3-r}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{w_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)} \\
\text { for } 1 \leq r \leq 2<s \leq 3 .
\end{gathered}
$$

From (2.11), (1) and (1.13),

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-r}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{;-1}(\Omega)}+\max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{;-1}(\Omega)}\right. \\
\left.+\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+\varepsilon}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad \text { for } \quad 1 \leq r<s \leq 2
\end{gathered}
$$

Similarly, from (15), (1.12), (1.13), the self-evident inequality

$$
|z|_{W_{2}^{1}(\omega)} \leq \frac{2 \sqrt{2}}{h}\|z\|_{L_{2}(\omega)}
$$

and (1) one obtains the following convergence rate estimate for the difference scheme (14)

$$
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)} \leq C h^{2-r} \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{\infty}^{2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\Omega)}, \quad 0 \leq r \leq 2
$$

## 4. Convergence in $L_{2}(\omega)$ :

## The Case of Separated Variables

In the previous paragraph we have seen that the derivation of the convergence rate estimates in $L_{2}(\omega)$-norm is met with significant difficulties. A satisfactory estimate is obtained only for $s=2$, while for $s<2$ only the estimates inconsistent with the data smoothness are obtained.

A more precise result can be obtained for the equation with separated variables

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\sum_{i=1}^{2} D_{i}\left(a_{i} D_{i} u\right)=f \text { in } \Omega, \quad u=0 \text { on } \Gamma=\partial \Omega \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
a_{i}=a_{i}\left(x_{i}\right), \quad i=1,2
$$

and

$$
0<c_{0} \leq a_{i} \leq c_{1}, \quad x_{i} \in(0,1), \quad i=1,2, \quad c_{0}, c_{1}=\text { const }
$$

The following conditions ensure that $a_{i}$ belong to the space of multipliers $M\left(W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)\right)$ (see Paragraph 1.7)

$$
a_{i} \in W_{p}^{|s-1|+\delta}(0,1)
$$

where,

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
p=2, & \delta=0-\text { for }|s-1|>0.5 \\
p=p(s) \geq 1 /|s-1|, & \delta>0-\text { for } 0<|s-1| \leq 0.5, \quad \text { and } \\
p=\infty, & \delta=0-\text { for } s=1
\end{array}
$$

Similarly to the results of Paragraph 2, the estimates derived below do not depend on $\delta$ in any way so one can set $\delta=0$.

Introduce now the solving operators of one-dimensional exact difference schemes (see Lazarov, Makarov \& Samarskin̆ [67])

$$
S_{i} f(x)=\frac{1}{h} \int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}+h} \kappa_{i}(t) f\left(x+\left(t-x_{i}\right) r_{i}\right) d t, \quad i=1,2
$$

where,

$$
\kappa_{i}(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
\int_{x_{i}-h}^{t} \frac{d \tau}{a_{i}(\tau)} / \int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}} \frac{d \tau}{a_{i}(\tau)}, & t \in\left(x_{i}-h, x_{i}\right) \\
\int_{t}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{d \tau}{a_{i}(\tau)} / \int_{x_{i}}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{d \tau}{a_{i}(\tau)}, & t \in\left(x_{i}, x_{i}+h\right)
\end{array} .\right.
$$

These operators satisfy the following conditions

$$
S_{i}\left(D_{i}\left(a_{i} D_{i} u\right)\right)=\left(\hat{a}_{i} u_{x_{i}}\right)_{x_{i}}
$$

where,

$$
\hat{a}_{i}\left(x_{i}\right)=\left(\frac{1}{h} \int_{x_{i}}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{d \tau}{a_{i}(\tau)}\right)^{-1}, \quad i=1,2
$$

For $a_{i}\left(x_{i}\right) \equiv 1$,

$$
S_{i}=T_{i}^{2}=T_{i}^{+} T_{i}^{-}
$$

We approximate the problem (1) by the following finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\sum_{i=1}^{2} b_{3-i}\left(\hat{a}_{i} v_{x_{i}}\right)_{\hat{x}_{i}}=S_{1} S_{2} f \text { in } \omega, \quad v=0 \text { on } \gamma, \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $b_{i}=S_{i}(1)$.
Since the solution $u(x)$ of the problem (1) is not necessarily a continuous function, we define the error

$$
z=\bar{u}-v, \quad \text { where } \quad \bar{u}=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
T_{1} T_{2} u, & 0<s \leq 1 \\
u, & 1<s \leq 2
\end{array} .\right.
$$

The error thus defined satisfies the conditions

$$
-\sum_{i=1}^{2} b_{3-i}\left(\hat{a}_{i} z_{x_{i}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left(\hat{a}_{i} \psi_{i, x_{i}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}} \text { in } \omega, \quad z=0 \quad \text { on } \gamma,
$$

where $\quad \psi_{i}=S_{3-i}(u)-b_{3-i} \bar{u}, \quad i=1,2$.
The following a priori estimate holds

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{\omega} \leq C\left(\left\|\psi_{1}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\psi_{2}\right\|_{\omega}\right) \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

The problem of deriving the convergence rate estimate for the finite difference scheme (2) is now reduced to the estimation of the right-hand-side terms in (3).

The value $\psi_{i}$ at the node $x \in \omega$ is a bounded linear functional of $u \in$ $W_{2}^{3}\left(e_{0}\right), s>0.5$. Moreover, $\psi_{i}=0$ if $u(x)$ is a constant. Using the BrambleHilbert lemma one obtains

$$
\left|\psi_{i}\right| \leq C(h)|u|_{w_{2}^{\prime}\left(e_{0}\right)}, \quad 0.5<s \leq 1
$$

where $C(h)=C h^{s-1}$. A summation over the mesh $\omega$ yields

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\psi_{i}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s}|u|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 0.5<s \leq 1 \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

The main difficulty in the derivation of estimates for $s>1$ lies in the fact that $\psi_{3-i}$ is a nonlinear functional of $a_{i}$. However, $\psi_{3-i}$ may be conveniently decomposed so to allow a direct estimate of the nonlinear terms. Set

$$
\begin{aligned}
\psi_{3-i} & =\psi_{3-i, 1}+\psi_{3-i, 2}+\psi_{3-i, 3}, \quad \text { where } \\
\psi_{3-i, 1} & =\int_{0}^{1}\left[u\left(x+h \tau r_{i}\right)-2 u(x)+u\left(x-h \tau r_{i}\right)\right]\left(\int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}-h \tau} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)}\right) \\
& \times\left(\int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)}\right)^{-1} d \tau, \\
\psi_{3-i, 2} & =\int_{0}^{1}\left[u\left(x+h \tau r_{i}\right)-u(x)\right]\left(\int_{x_{i}}^{x_{i}+h \tau} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)} \int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)}\right)^{-1} \\
& \times\left(\int_{x_{i}+h \tau}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)}\right) h^{-1} \int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}} \int_{x_{i}}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{a_{i}(t)-a_{i}\left(t^{\prime}\right)}{a_{i}(t) a_{i}\left(t^{\prime}\right)} d t d t^{\prime} d \tau, \\
\psi_{3-i, 3} & =\int_{0}^{1}\left[u\left(x+h \tau r_{i}\right)-u(x)\right]\left(\int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}} \frac{d \sigma}{a_{i}(\sigma)}\right)^{-1} \\
& \times h^{-1}(1-\tau)^{-1} \int_{x_{i}-h}^{x_{i}-h \tau} \int_{x_{i}+h \tau}^{x_{i}+h} \frac{a_{i}(t)-a_{i}\left(t^{\prime}\right)}{a_{i}(t) a_{i}\left(t^{\prime}\right)} d t d t^{\prime} d \tau .
\end{aligned}
$$

The value $\psi_{3-i, 1}$ at the node $x \in \omega$ is a bounded linear functional of $u \in W_{2}^{s}\left(e_{0}\right), s>1$, which vanishes on the first-degree polynomials. Using the Bramble-Hilbert lemma one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\psi_{3-i, 1}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s}|u|_{w_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $1.5<s \leq 2, \psi_{3-i, 2}$ is a bounded linear functional of $u \in W_{2}^{s}\left(e_{0}\right)$, i.e. $\left|\psi_{3-i, 2}\right| \leq C h^{\lambda-0.5}\left(h^{-1}\|u\|_{L_{2}\left(e_{0}\right)}+|u|_{W_{2}^{1}\left(e_{0}\right)}+h^{s-1}|u|_{W_{2}^{\prime}\left(e_{0}\right)}\right)\left|a_{i}\right|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}\left(i_{0}\right)}, \quad \lambda>0$,
where $i_{0}=i_{0}\left(x_{i}\right)=\left(x_{i}-h, x_{i}+h\right)$. Moreover, $\psi_{3-i, 2}=0$ if $u(x)$ is a constant, so one can eliminate the term $h^{-1}\|u\|_{L_{2}\left(e_{0}\right)}$ at the right-hand-side. Using a summation one obtains

$$
\left\|\psi_{3-i, 2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda+0.5}\left(\max _{x_{i}}|u|_{W_{2}^{1}\left(\Omega_{h i}\right)}+h^{s-1}|u|_{W_{2}^{z}(\Omega)}\right)
$$

where $\Omega_{h i}=\Omega_{h i}(x)=\left\{y \in \mathbf{R}^{2}: x_{i}-h<y_{i}<x_{i}+h, 0<y_{3-i}<1\right\}$. Setting $\lambda=s-1$ and using the inequality

$$
|u|_{W_{2}^{1}\left(\Omega_{n i}\right)} \leq C h^{0.5}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad s>1.5,
$$

which is a consequence of the Theorem 1.3.5, one obtains
(6) $\quad\left\|\psi_{3-i, 2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(0,1)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1.5<s \leq 2$.

Similarly,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\psi_{3-i, 2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-1}(0,1)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 1<s \leq 1.5 . \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The same kind of estimates holds for $\psi_{3-i, 3}$.
Combining (3) and (4)-(7) one obtains the following result

Theorem 1. The finite difference scheme (2) convedges-and the estimate
(8) $\quad\|u-v\|_{L_{2}(W)} \leq C h^{s} \max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{1,-1 \mid(0,1)}}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega),+, \quad 0.5<s \leq 2}$
holds.
The obtained convergence rate estimate is consistent with data smoothness.

Remark. For $0<s \leq 0.5$ the function $S_{1} S_{2} f$ can be discontinuous, and, consequently, the difference scheme (2) is not applicable. In this case, instead of (2), one should use a scheme with a more strongly averaged right-hand-side. In the case of equation with constant coefficients, such schemes were studied by Jovanović [34] and Ivanović, Jovanović \& Süli [30].

## 5. Fourth-Order Equation

In this paragraph we shall consider some boundary-value problems for the fourth-order symmetric elliptic equation with variable coefficients

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{L} u \equiv D_{1}^{2} M_{1}(u)+2 D_{1} D_{2} M_{3}(u)+D_{2}^{2} M_{2}(u)=f(x), \quad x \in \Omega \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the following notation is used

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
M_{1}(u)=a_{1} D_{1}^{2} u+a_{0} D_{2}^{2} u, & M_{2}(u)=a_{0} D_{1}^{2} u+a_{2} D_{2}^{2} u \\
M_{3}(u)=a_{3} D_{1} D_{2} u, & \Omega=(0,1)^{2}
\end{array}
$$

Let the following conditions be satisfied

$$
\begin{gather*}
a_{i} \geq c_{0}>0, \quad i=1,2,3, \quad a_{1} a_{2}-a_{0}^{2} \geq c_{1}>0, \quad x \in \Omega  \tag{2}\\
u \in W_{2}^{s}(\Omega), \quad f \in W_{2}^{s-4}(\Omega), \quad 2<s \leq 4
\end{gather*}
$$

Thus the coefficients $a_{i}$ must belong to the space of multipliers $M\left(W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)\right)$. The following conditions are sufficient (see Lemma 1.7.9)

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{i} \in W_{p}^{s-2+\varepsilon}(\Omega), \quad i=0,1,2,3 \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
p=2, & \varepsilon=0 & - \text { for } 3<s \leq 4 \\
p>2, & \varepsilon=0 & - \text { for } s=3 \\
p \geq 2 /(s-2), & \varepsilon>0 \text { - arbitrary } & - \text { for } 2<s<3
\end{array}
$$

First consider the problem with boundary conditions of the second kind

$$
\begin{equation*}
u=0 \text { on } \Gamma ; \quad D_{i}^{2} u=0 \quad \text { on } \Gamma_{i 0} \cup \Gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2 \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

We approximate the problem (1),(4) by the following finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{align*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} v & \equiv m_{1}(v)_{x_{1} x_{1}}+2 m_{3}(v)_{\bar{x}_{1} \bar{x}_{2}}+m_{2}(v)_{x_{2} x_{2}}=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} f, \quad x \in \omega  \tag{5}\\
v & =0, \quad x \in \gamma ; \quad v_{x_{i} x_{i}}=0, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2
\end{align*}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
m_{1}(v)=a_{1} v_{x_{2} \bar{x}_{1}}+a_{0} v_{x_{2} \bar{x}_{2}}, & m_{2}(v)=a_{0} v_{x_{1} \bar{x}_{1}}+a_{2} v_{x_{2} \bar{x}_{2}}, \\
m_{3}(v)=\tilde{a}_{3} v_{x_{1} x_{2}} \quad \text { and } & \tilde{a}_{3}(x)=a_{3}\left(x_{1}+0.5 h, x_{2}+0.5 h\right) .
\end{array}
$$

Note that the discrete solutions are defined at the external nodes, belonging to the domain $[-h, 1+h]^{2}$. Consequently, we assume that the solution $u$, and the
coefficients $a_{i}$ are extended, preserving the class, to the domain $\left(-h_{0}, 1+h_{0}\right)^{2}$, where $h_{0}=$ const $>0$ and $h<h_{0}$.

The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the conditions

$$
\begin{gather*}
\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\varphi_{1, x_{1} \bar{x}_{1}}+2 \varphi_{3, \bar{x}_{1} \bar{x}_{2}}+\varphi_{2, x_{2} \bar{x}_{2}}, \quad x \in \omega,  \tag{7}\\
z=0, \quad x \in \gamma ; \quad z_{x_{i} \bar{x}_{i}}=u_{x_{i} \bar{x}_{i}}, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2,
\end{gather*}
$$

where,

$$
\varphi_{i}=m_{i}(u)-T_{3-i}^{2} M_{i}(u), \quad i=1,2 ; \quad \varphi_{3}=m_{3}(u)-T_{1}^{+} T_{2}^{+} M_{3}(u)
$$

Note that (4), (6) and (8) yields

$$
m_{i}(z)=\varphi_{i}, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2
$$

Multiplying equation (7) by $z$, and using the partial summation and the Cauchy-Schwartz's inequality, one readily obtains the following a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2} \leq C\left(\left\|\varphi_{1}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\left\|\varphi_{2}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\left\|\varphi_{3}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}\right) \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Theorem 1. If the solution and the coefficients of the boundary-value problem (1), (4) satisfy conditions (2) and (3), then the finite difference scheme (5), (6) converges and the estimate
(10) $\quad\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(w)} \leq C h^{s-2} \max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{:-2+c}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{i}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2.5<s \leq 4$
holds.
Proof. In order to obtain the convergence rate estimate for the difference scheme (5-6), it is sufficient to estimate the terms in the sum on the right-handside of the inequality (9). First, we represent $\varphi_{1}$ in the following manner

$$
\begin{aligned}
\varphi_{1} & =\sum_{j=1}^{8} \varphi_{1, j}, \quad \text { where, } \\
\varphi_{i, k} & =a_{2-k}\left(u_{x_{k} \bar{x}_{k}}-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{k}^{2} u\right), \\
\varphi_{i, k+2} & =\left(a_{2-k}-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a_{2-k}\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{k}^{2} u\right), \\
\varphi_{i, k+4} & =\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a_{2-k}\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{k}^{2} u\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(a_{2-k} D_{k}^{2} u\right), \\
\varphi_{i, k+6} & =T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(a_{2-k} D_{k}^{2} u\right)-T_{2}^{2}\left(a_{2-k} D_{k}^{2} u\right), \quad k=1,2
\end{aligned}
$$

Analogously we can represent $\varphi_{2}$. Also, set

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\varphi_{3} & =\varphi_{3,1}+\varphi_{3,2}, \quad \text { where } \\
\varphi_{3,1} & =\left(\tilde{a}_{3}-T_{1}^{+} T_{2}^{+} a_{3}\right) u_{x_{1} x_{2}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\varphi_{3,2} & =\left(T_{1}^{+} T_{2}^{+} a_{3}\right) u_{x_{1} x_{2}}-T_{1}^{+} T_{2}^{+}\left(a_{3} D_{1} D_{2} u\right)
\end{array}
$$

For $s \geq 2$, the value $\varphi_{1,1}$ at the node $x \in \omega$, is a bounded linear functional of $u \in W_{2}^{s}\left(e_{0}\right)$,

$$
\left|\varphi_{1,1}\right| \leq C(h)\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{C(\bar{\Omega})}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{*}\left(e_{0}\right)}
$$

Moreover, $\varphi_{1,1}=0$ if $u$ is a third-degree polynomial. Using Lemma 1.6.3 one obtains

$$
\left|\varphi_{1,1}\right| \leq C h^{s-3}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{C(\bar{\Omega})}|u|_{W_{2}\left(e_{0}\right)}, \quad 2 \leq s \leq 4
$$

Hence, using imbedding (see Theorem 1.3.3) $W_{p}^{s-2+\varepsilon} \subseteq C, s>2$, and summing over the mesh $\omega$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\varphi_{1,1}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime}-2+c(\Omega)}|u|_{W_{2}^{z}(\Omega)}, \quad 2 \leq s \leq 4 \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

We can estimate $\varphi_{1,2}$ in the same manner.
The value of $\varphi_{1,3}(x), x \in \omega$, is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{1}, u\right) \in$ $W_{p}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{q}^{2}\left(e_{0}\right)$, where $\lambda \cdot p>2, q=\infty$ for $p=2$ and $q=2 p /(p-2)$ for $p>2$. Moreover, $\varphi_{1,3}=0$ if either $a_{1}$ or $u$ is a first-degree polynomial. Using Lemma 1.6.4,

$$
\left|\varphi_{1,3}\right| \leq C h^{\lambda-1}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right)}|u|_{1 W_{q}^{2}\left(e_{0}\right)}, \quad 2 / p \leq \lambda \leq 2,
$$

and, consequently,

$$
\left\|\varphi_{1,3}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{r}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{q}^{2}(\Omega)}
$$

Setting $\lambda=s-2+\varepsilon$ and using the imbeddings
$W_{2}^{s} \subseteq W_{\infty}^{2}, \quad$ for $\quad s>3 \quad$ and $\quad W_{2}^{s} \subseteq W_{2 p /(p-2)}^{2}, \quad$ for $\quad 2<s \leq 3$,
one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\varphi_{1,3}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{V_{p}^{s}}^{-2+c}(\Omega)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same manner we can estimate $\varphi_{1,4}$ and $\varphi_{3,1}$.
For $\lambda \geq 0, \mu \geq 2$ and $q>2$ the value of $\varphi_{1,5}(x), x \in \omega$, is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{1}, u\right) \in W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}\left(e_{0}\right)$. Moreover, $\varphi_{1,5}=0$ if either $a_{1}$ is a constant or if $u$ is a second-degree polynomial. Using Lemma 1.6.4, one obtains

$$
\left\|\varphi_{1,5}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-2}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{q}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2 q / q-2)}^{\mu}(\Omega)}
$$

where $0 \leq \lambda \leq 1$ and $2 \leq \mu \leq 3$. Set $\lambda+\mu=s$. If $\lambda+\mu>3$ one can find a $q=q(\lambda, \mu)$ such that $\lambda \geq 2 / q \geq 3-\mu$. Then,

$$
W_{p}^{s-2+\varepsilon}=W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu-2+\varepsilon} \subseteq W_{q}^{\lambda} \quad \text { and } \quad W_{2}^{s}=W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu} \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}
$$

Analogously, if $2<\lambda+\mu \leq 3$ one can find a $q$ such that $\lambda \geq 2 / q \geq 2 / p-(\mu-2)$. In that case,

$$
W_{F}^{s-2+\varepsilon}=W_{p}^{\lambda+\mu-2+\varepsilon} \subseteq W_{q}^{\lambda} \quad \text { and } \quad W_{2}^{s}=W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu} \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}
$$

From theese imbeddings it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\varphi_{1,5}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-2+c}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same manner we can estimate $\varphi_{1,6}$ and $\varphi_{3,2}$.
For $\lambda>0.5$, the value $\varphi_{1,7}(x)$ at the node $x \in \omega$ is a bounded linear functional of $a_{1} D_{1}^{2} u \in W_{2}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right)$, vanishing on the first-degree polynomials. Using Lemma 1.6.3 one obtains

$$
\left\|\varphi_{1,7}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda}\left|a_{1} D_{1}^{2} u\right|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}, \quad 0.5<\lambda \leq 2
$$

From the inequality

$$
\left|a_{1} D_{1}^{2} u\right|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}(\Omega)} \leq C\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{\eta}^{\lambda}+e(\Omega)}\left\|D_{1}^{2} u\right\|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}
$$

setting $\lambda=s-2$, it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\varphi_{1,7}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-2+c}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{z}(\Omega)}, \quad 2.5<s \leq 4 \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same manner one can estimate $\varphi_{1,8}$.
Finally, from (11-14) and (9) one can obtain the desired estimate (10).
Remark 1. Similarly to the case studied in the preceeding paragraph, the finite difference scheme (5-6) is not defined for $2<s \leq 2.5$, since in that case the right-hand-side $T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} f$ is not continuous. Consequently, a scheme with a more strongly averaged right-hand-side must be used (see Ivanović, Jovanovic \& Süli [31], for the case of equation with constant coefficients).

Consider now the problem with Dirichlet boundary conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
u=0 \quad \text { on } \Gamma ; \quad D_{i} u=0 \text { on } \Gamma_{i 0} \cup \Gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2 \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Same as before, we approximate the equation (1) by (5), while the boundary conditions (15) are approximated by

$$
\begin{equation*}
v=0, \quad x \in \gamma ; \quad v_{x_{i}}=0, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2 \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the equation (7) and the boundary conditions

$$
\begin{equation*}
z=0, \quad x \in \gamma ; \quad z_{\mathbf{x}_{i}}=u_{\boldsymbol{x}_{i}}, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2 . \tag{17}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using the notation

$$
\zeta_{i}=\left(u_{\mathbf{x}_{i}}-D_{i} u\right) / h
$$

the second boundary condition in (17) can be written as

$$
z_{\grave{x}_{i}}=h \zeta_{i}, \quad x \in \gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2
$$

The a priori estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
\|z\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2} \leq C & \left(\left\|\varphi_{1}\right\|_{\omega_{1} u \gamma_{21}}^{2}+\left\|\varphi_{2}\right\|_{\omega_{2} u \gamma_{21}}^{2}+\left\|\varphi_{3}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+\sum_{i=1}^{2} h^{2} \sum_{x \in \gamma_{i 0} u_{\gamma_{i 1}}} \zeta_{i}^{2}\right) \tag{18}
\end{align*}
$$

holds. The first three terms in the sum on the right-hand-side can be estimated in the same manner as in the previous case. For $s>2, \zeta_{i}$ is a bounded linear functional of $u \in W_{2}^{s}\left(e_{0}\right)$, which vanishes on the second-degree polynomials. Using Lemma 1.6.3 one obtains the estimate

$$
\left(h^{2} \sum_{x \in \gamma_{i o}} \zeta_{i}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \leq C h^{s-2}|u|_{W_{2}}\left(\Omega_{i 0}\right), \quad 2<s \leq 3,
$$

where $\Omega_{i 0}=\Omega_{h i}(0)=\left\{x:-h<x_{i}<h, 0<x_{3-i}<1\right\}$. Using Theorem 1.3.5 one obtains

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left(h^{2} \sum_{x \in \gamma_{i 0}} \zeta_{i}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \leq C h^{\min \{s-2,1.5\}}|\ln h|^{1-\mid \operatorname{sgn}(s-3.5)}\|u\|_{w_{i}^{\prime}(\Omega)}  \tag{19}\\
2<s \leq 4 .
\end{gather*}
$$

By analogy, one can estimate $\zeta_{i}$ on $\gamma_{i 1}$.
From (18) and (19), and the previously derived estimates for $\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{2}$ and $\varphi_{3}$, one obtains the following convergence rate estimate for the finite difference scheme (5), (16),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{\min (s-2,1.5\}}|\ln h|^{1-|\operatorname{sgn}(s-3.5)|}  \tag{20}\\
& \times \max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime}}^{-2+c}(\Omega)\|u\|_{W_{2}(\Omega)}, \quad 2.5<s \leq 4 .
\end{align*}
$$

Remark 2. For $s<3.5$, the solution of the boundary-value problem (1), (15) can be evenly extended outside of the boundary, preserving the class $W_{2}^{3}$. In this case $\zeta_{i}=0$ on $\gamma_{i 0} \cup \gamma_{i 1}$, and the estimate (20) is a direct consequence of (11-14) and (18).

Finally, consider the problem with natural boundary conditions

$$
\begin{gather*}
M_{i}(u)=0, \quad D_{i} M_{i}(u)+2 D_{3-i} M_{3}(u)=0, \\
x \in \Gamma_{i 0} \cup \Gamma_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2 ;  \tag{21}\\
M_{3}(u)=0, \quad x \in \gamma_{*} .
\end{gather*}
$$

The solution to the problem (1), (21) is determined with an accuracy of up to an additive first-degree polynomial. In order to obtain a unique solution of the problem, introduce the values at the three vertices of $\Omega$ as follows

One approximates the conditions (21) and (22) by

$$
\begin{gather*}
m_{i}(v)=0, \quad m_{i}(v)_{\dot{x}_{i}}+\left[m_{3}(v)+m_{3}(v)^{-i}\right]_{\bar{x}_{3-i}}=0, \\
x \in \bar{\gamma}_{i 0} \cup \bar{\gamma}_{i 1}, \quad i=1,2,  \tag{23}\\
m_{3}(v)+m_{3}(v)^{-1}+m_{3}(v)^{-2}+m_{3}(v)^{-1,-2}=0, \quad x \in \gamma_{*} .
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
v(0,0)=c_{00}, \quad v(0,1)=c_{01}, \quad v(1,0)=c_{10} \tag{24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that in that manner a discrete solution is also defined at external nodes at distances $2 h$ from $\Gamma$. and, consequently, the difference scheme (1), (23), (24) contains lewer equations than unknowns (or nodes). The missing conditions can be obtained from the approximation of equation (1) at boundary nodes. Introduce the asymmetric averaging operators in the following manner

$$
T_{i \pm}^{2}=2 \int_{0}^{1}(1-t) f\left(x \pm t h r_{i}\right) d t, \quad i=1,2
$$

and set

$$
\mathcal{L}_{h} v=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
T_{i+}^{2} T_{3-i}^{2} f, & x \in \gamma_{i 0}  \tag{25}\\
T_{i-}^{2} T_{3-i}^{2} f, & x \in \gamma_{i 1} \\
T_{1+}^{2} T_{2+}^{2} f, & x=(0,0) \\
\text { and analogous expressions for } & x=(0,1),(1,0),(1,1)
\end{array} .\right.
$$

The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.|[z]|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)}^{2} \leq\left. C\left(\| \varphi_{1}\right]\right|_{\omega} ^{2}+\left|\left[\varphi_{2}\right]\right|_{\omega}^{2}+\left\|\varphi_{3}\right\|_{\omega_{00}}^{2}+\left|\left[\phi_{1}\right]\right|_{\omega}^{2}+\left|\left[\phi_{2}\right]\right|_{\omega}^{2}\right) \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\phi_{i}=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
T_{3-i}^{2} M_{i}(u)-T_{(3-i)+}^{2} M_{i}(u), & x \in \bar{\gamma}_{i 0} \\
T_{3-i}^{2} M_{i}(u)-T_{(3-i)-}^{2} M_{i}(u), & x \in \bar{\gamma}_{i 1} \\
0, & \text { at other nodes }
\end{array} .\right.
$$

$\varphi_{1}, \varphi_{2}$ and $\varphi_{3}$ can be estimated in the same manner as it was done in previous cases. $\phi_{i}$ is a bounded linear functional of $M_{i}(u) \in W_{2}^{\lambda}, \lambda>0.5$, which vanishes on constants. Using Lemma 1.6.3 and Theorem 1.3.5 one obtains

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\phi_{i}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\min \{s-2,1.5\}}|\ln h|^{1-|\operatorname{sgn}(s-3.5)|} \\
\times \max _{-j}\left\|a_{j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-2+\varepsilon}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{i}(\Omega)}, \quad 2.5<s \leq 4 . \tag{27}
\end{gather*}
$$

From (26), (27) and the previous estimates for $\varphi_{i}, i=1,2,3$, one obtains the following convergence rate estimate for the finite difference scheme (1), (23), (25)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \| u-v]\left.\right|_{W_{2}^{2}(\omega)} \leq C h^{\min \{s-2,1.5\}}|\ln h|^{1-|\operatorname{sgn}(s-3.5)|} \\
& \times \max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{i}^{\prime-2+c}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2.5<s \leq 4
\end{aligned}
$$

## 6. The Problem History and Comments

The principal purpose of this chapter is to establish a method for the derivation of convergence rate estimates, which are consistent with the data smoothness, for the difference schemes approximating boundary value problems for elliptic partial differential equations. This procedure is based on the Bramble-Hilbert lemma and its generalizations (1.6.1-1.6.4).

According to the definition (Lazarov, Makarov \& Samarskiĭ [67]), a convergence rate estimate of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\| W_{2}^{r}(\omega) \leq C h^{s-r}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}^{\prime}, \quad s>r \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is said to be consistent with the smoothness of the solution to the boundary-value problem. Note that similar estimates, of the form

$$
\|u-v\|_{w_{2}^{r}}(\Omega) \leq C h^{s-r}\|u\|_{w_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega),} \quad s>r
$$

are characteristic for the finite elemenats method (see Strang \& Fix [90], Ciarlet [9], [10]). In the case of equations with variable coefficients, constant $C$ depends on the norms of coefficients, and consequently one can obtain estimates of the form

$$
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)} \leq C h^{s-r}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\|a\|_{W_{p}^{s-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{w_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}
$$

(compare to (2.10), (2.11), (3.2), (3.15), (4.8), (5.10) and (5.20)).
Estimates of the form (1) were, to the best of our knowledge, derived by Weinelt [109], for $r=1$ and $s=2,3$, in case of the Poisson equation. Later, estimates of the form (1) were obtained by Lazarov, Makarov, Samarskiir, Weinelt, Jovanović, Ivanović, Süli, Gavrilyuk, Voĭtsekhovskiĭ and others, using systematically the Bramble-Hilbert lemma.

For example, families of difference schemes with averaged right-hand-sides for Poisson and Helmholtz equation were introduced in Jovanovici's [34] and Ivanović's, Jovanovic's \& Süli's [30], [51] papers, yielding the spans of estimates of the form (1), in case of non-integer values of $s$.

The procedure for the determination of the constant in the Bramble-Hilbert lemma, using the mappings of elementary rectangles onto the standard ones, was suggested by Lazarov [62].

In the papers of Lazarov [62], Lazarov \& Makarov [66] and Makarov \& Ryzhenko [74, 75], the convergence of the difference schemes was examined for the Poisson equation in cylindrical, polar and spherical coordinates, and estimates of the type (1) were obtained in the corresponding weighted Sobolev spaces.

A scheme with an enhanced accuracy for equations with constant coefficients was derived by Jovanović, Süli \& Ivanović [55], and similar results were obtained later by Voĭtsekhovskiĭ \& Novichenko [107].

Difference schemes for the biharmonic equation were considered by Lazarov [63], Gavrilyuk, Lazarov, Makarov \& Pirnazarov [20], Ivanović, Jovanović \& Süli $[31,32]$, and for the equations of the elasticity theory - by Makarov \& Kalinin [71, 57].

Application of the exact difference schemes was considered by Lazarov, Makarov \& Samarskiĭ [67].

Equations with variable coefficients were studied later. At first, the difference schemes for the Helmholtz equation with variable lowest coefficient were studied (Weinelt, Lazarov \& Makarov [97, 68], Voĭtsekhovskiĭ, Makarov \& Shabliĭ [106]), and after that also problems with variable coefficients of the highest derivatives (Godev \& Lazarov [26], Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [54], Jovanović [36, 42, 43]). Equations with the lowest coefficients belonging to the negative Sobolev classes were considered by Voitsehovskii, Makarov \& Rybak [105], and Jovanović [43].

The fourth-order equations with variable coefficients were studied by Gavrilyuk, Prikazchikov \& Khimich [22], and Jovanović [45]. Quasilinear equations in arbitrary domains, solved by a combination of finite difference and fictitious domains methods were studied by Voitsekhovskiĭ \& Gavrilyuk [100], Voìtsekhovskiĭ, Gavrilyuk \& Makarov [101] and Jovanovic [37, 38, 44].

The technique described above was also used for solution of the eigenvalue problems (Prikazchikov \& Khimich [81]), variational inequalities (Voĭtsekhovskiř, Gavrilyuk \& Sazhenyuk [102], Gavrilyuk \& Sazhenyuk [23]) and in the investigation of the superconvergence effects (Marletta [76]).

Finally, let us also mention the papers in which the convergence rate was estimated in discrete $W_{p}^{k}$-norms, for $p \neq 2$ (Lazarov \& Mokin [69], Lazarov [64], Godev \& Lazarov [24], Drenska [14, 15], Süli, Jovanović \& Ivanović [91, 92]). In this case, the determination of a priori estimates is technically more complex - the theory of discrete Fourier multipliers (Mokin [78]) is used, rather than the energy estimates. The convergence rate estimates are obtained from the above described technique, using the Bramble-Hilbert lemma.

The Paragraph 2 was written, in most part, following the Ref. [43] by Jovanović. A simpler problem, with coefficients $a_{i j} \in W_{\infty}^{s-1}$ and $a \in W_{\infty}^{s-2} \cap L_{\infty}$, was studied by Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [54] and Jovanović [36]. Paragraphs 4 and 5 contain results previously published by Jovanović [46], and [45], respectively.

## III Non-stationary Problems

In this chapter the convergence rate of finite difference schemes approximating initial-boundary-value problems for non-stationary equations is examined. In Paragraph 1 we consider the first initial-boundary-value problem for linear second-order parabolic partial differential equation with variable coefficients. The convergence of the corresponding finite difference schemes is proved in the discrete $W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}$-norm. The obtained convergence rate estimates are consistent with the smoothness of data. In Paragraph 2 we consider an analogous problem for the second-order hyperbolic equation. The convergence is proved in a mixed norm $\|\cdot\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)}$.

## 1. The Parabolic Problem

The formulation of the problem. As a model problem we consider the first initial-boundary-value problem for the second-order linear symmetric parabolic partial differential equation with variable coefficients in the domain $Q=\Omega \times$ $(0, T]=(0,1)^{2} \times(0, T]$

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\frac{\partial u}{\partial t}+\mathcal{L} u=f, & (x, t) \in Q \\
u=0, & (x, t) \in \Gamma \times[0, T]=\partial \Omega \times[0, T]  \tag{1}\\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), & x \in \Omega,
\end{array}
$$

where,

$$
\mathcal{L} u=-\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} D_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)+a u
$$

Assume that the generalised solution to the problem (1) belongs to the anisotropic Sobolev space $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q), 1<s \leq 3, f(x, t)$ belongs to $W_{2}^{s-2, s / 2-1}(Q)$ and the
coefficients $a_{i j}=a_{i j}(x)$ and $a=a(x)$ satisfy the same conditions as in the elliptic case (see Paragraph 2.2)

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
a_{i j} \in W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega), & a \in W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega), & \text { for } s>2, \\
a_{i j} \in W_{p}^{s-1+\delta}(\Omega), & a=a_{0}+\sum_{i=1}^{2} D_{i} a_{i}, & \\
a_{0} \in L_{3+\varepsilon}(\Omega), & a_{i} \in W_{p}^{s-1+\delta}(\Omega), & \text { where, } \\
\varepsilon>0, \quad \delta>0, & p \geq 2 /(s-1), & \text { for } 1<s \leq 2 .
\end{array}
$$

These conditions provide that the coefficients belong to the corresponding multiplier spaces

$$
\begin{gathered}
a_{i j} \in M\left(W_{2}^{s-1,(s-1) / 2}(Q)\right) \\
a \in M\left(W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q) \rightarrow W_{2}^{s-2,(s-2) / 2}(Q)\right)
\end{gathered}
$$

The consecutive convergence rate estimates do not depend on $\delta$ by no means, so one can set $\delta=0$.

Also assume that the following conditions hold

$$
\begin{gathered}
a_{i j}=a_{j i}, \\
\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} a_{i j} y_{i} y_{j} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{2} y_{i}^{2}, \quad c_{0}>0, \quad \forall x \in \Omega, \quad \forall y \in \mathbf{R}^{n}, \\
a(x) \geq 0 \quad \text { in the sense of distributions in } \Omega, \text { i.e. } \\
\langle a \cdot \varphi, \varphi\rangle_{\mathcal{D}^{\prime} \times \mathcal{D}} \geq 0, \quad \forall \varphi \in \mathcal{D}(\Omega),
\end{gathered}
$$

as well as the possible consistency conditions for the input data at the edges of the domain $Q$, enabling the existence of the solution $u \in W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)$ (see Paragraph 1.8).

Finally, suppose that the solution $u(x, t)$ of $(1)$ is extended on $Q_{d}=(-d, 1+$ $d)^{2} \times(-d, T]$, where $d>0$, preserving the class.

The finite difference scheme. Let $m \in N, T=T / m$ and $\theta_{\tau}$ be an uniform mesh with the step $\tau$ on $(0, T)$. Set $\theta_{\tau}^{-}=\theta_{\tau} \cup\{0\} ; \theta_{\tau}^{+}=\theta_{\tau} \cup\{T\}$, $\bar{\theta}_{\tau}=\theta_{\tau} \cup\{0, T\}, Q_{h \tau}=\omega \times \theta_{\tau}, Q_{h \tau}^{-}=\omega \times \theta_{\tau}^{-}, Q_{h \tau}^{+}=\omega \times \theta_{\tau}^{+}$and $\bar{Q}_{h \tau}=\bar{\omega} \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau}$, where $\omega$ is the previously introduced uniform mesh with the step $h$ in the domain $\Omega$ (see Paragraph 2.1). Assume that

$$
c_{1} h^{2} \leq \tau \leq c_{2} h^{2}, \quad c_{1}, c_{2}=\text { const }>0
$$

and $h, \tau<d$.

For the function $v$ defined on $\bar{Q}_{\boldsymbol{h} \boldsymbol{T}}$ introduce, in addition to the finite differences $v_{x_{i}}$ and $v_{\bar{x}_{i}}$, the differences relativing to the variable $t$,

$$
v_{t}=\left(v^{+}-v\right) / \tau=v_{i}^{+}
$$

where $v^{ \pm}(x, t)=v(x, t \pm \tau)$.
Finally, together with the Steklov operators $T_{i}, T_{i}^{+}$and $T_{i}^{-}$for the averaging over $x_{i}$ (with the step $h$ ), introduce the operators for the averaging over the variable $t$ (with the step $\tau$ )

$$
T_{t}^{+} f(x, t)=\int_{0}^{1} f\left(x, t+t^{\prime} r\right) d t^{\prime}=T_{t}^{-} f(x, t+\tau)=T_{t} f(x, t+\tau / 2)
$$

Approximate the initial-boundary-value problem (1) on the mesh $\bar{Q}_{h \tau}$ by the following difference scheme

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
v_{\bar{t}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} v=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} f & \text { in } Q_{h \tau}^{+} \\
v=0 & \text { on } \omega \times\{0\}  \tag{2}\\
v=P u_{0} & \text { on } \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau}
\end{array}
$$

where,

$$
\mathcal{L}_{h} v=-0.5 \sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left[\left(a_{i j} v_{\bar{x}_{j}}\right)_{x_{i}}+\left(a_{i j} v_{x_{j}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}\right]+\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right) v
$$

and

$$
P u= \begin{cases}u, & 2<s \leq 3 \\ T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u, & 1<s \leq 2\end{cases}
$$

The scheme (2) is a standard symmetric implicit difference scheme (see Samarskiĭ [84]) with the averaged right-hand side and the lowest coefficient. The scheme without averaging cannot be used for $s \leq 4$, since, in that case, $f(x, t)$ is not a continuous function. (The coefficient $a(x)$ becomes discontinuous for $s \leq 3$ ).

The convergence of the finite difference scheme. Let $u$ be the solution of the initial-boundary-value problem (1) and $v$ - the solution of the difference scheme (2). For $1<s \leq 2, u(x, t)$ needs not be a continuous function, but it has the integrable traces for $t=$ const. In the following assume that for $1<s \leq 2$, the solution $u(x, t)$ is oddly extended in $x_{1}$ and $x_{2}$ outside $Q$. (For the above indicated values of $s$ such an extension preserves the class $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}$ ).

Define the error in the following manner

$$
z=P u-v
$$

The error thus defined satisfies the following relations
(3)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& z_{\bar{i}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}+\eta+\psi_{\bar{i}} \text { in } Q_{h \tau}^{+} \\
& z=0 \text { on } \omega \times\{0\} \\
& z=0 \text { on } \gamma \times \bar{O}_{\tau},
\end{aligned}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{i j}=T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} T_{t}^{-}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-0.5\left[a_{i j}(P u)_{x_{j}}+a_{i j}^{+i}(P u)_{x_{j}}^{+i}\right] \\
& \eta=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)(P u)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{i}^{-}(a u), \quad \text { and } \\
& \psi=P u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u .
\end{aligned}
$$

Introduce the discreete inner product

$$
(v, w)_{Q_{h r}}=(v, w)_{L_{2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}=h^{2} \tau \sum_{x \in \omega} \sum_{t \in \theta_{\tau}^{+}} v(x, t) w(x, t),
$$

and norms and seminorms such as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \|v\|_{Q_{h r}}^{2}=(v, v)_{Q_{h r}} \\
& \|v\|_{i}^{2}=h^{2} \tau \sum_{x \in \omega_{i}} \sum_{\substack{t \in \theta^{+}}} v^{2}(x, t) \\
& |v|_{1 / 2}^{2}=h^{2} \tau^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega^{W}} \sum_{\substack{t, t^{\prime} \in \bar{\theta}_{r} \\
t \neq t^{\prime}}}\left[\frac{v(x, t)-v\left(x, t^{\prime}\right)}{t-t^{\prime}}\right]^{2} \\
& \|v\|_{W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}^{2}=\|v\|_{1,1 / 2}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|v_{x_{i}}\right\|_{i}^{2}+|v|_{1 / 2}^{2}+\|v\|_{Q_{h r}}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 1. The finite difference scheme...

$$
\begin{equation*}
z_{\bar{i}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}} \text { in } Q_{h \tau}^{+}, \quad z=0 \quad \text { on } \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau} \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfies the a priori estimate
(5) $\|z\|_{W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h-}\right)}^{2} \leq C\left(\|z(., 0)\|_{\omega}^{2}+\tau \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|z_{x_{i}}(., 0)\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}+\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{i}^{2}\right)$.

Proof. Multiplying (4) by $\tau z$ and summing over the mesh $\omega$ one obtains

$$
\frac{1}{2}\left(\|z\|_{\omega}^{2}-\left\|z^{-}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}\right)+\frac{1}{2}\left\|z-z^{-}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\tau\left(\mathcal{L}_{h} z, z\right)_{\omega}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \tau\left(\eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}, z\right)_{\omega}
$$

Hence, using the relations

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left(\mathcal{L}_{h} z, z\right)_{\omega} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|z_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2} \text { and } \\
\left(\eta_{i j, z_{i}}, z\right)_{\omega}=-\left(\eta_{i j}, z_{x_{i}}\right)_{\omega_{i}} \leq \frac{1}{c_{0}}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}+\frac{c_{0}}{4}\left\|z_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}
\end{gathered}
$$

one obtains

$$
\|z\|_{\omega}^{2}-\left\|z^{-}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{2} \tau\left\|z_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2} \leq \frac{2}{c_{0}} \sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \tau\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}
$$

Finally, performing the summation over the mesh $\theta_{\tau}^{+}$, and using the discrete Friedrichs's inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{Q_{h+}}^{2}+\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|z_{x_{i}}\right\|_{i}^{2} \leq C\left(\|z(., 0)\|_{\omega}^{2}+\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{i}^{2}\right) \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

To estimate $|z|_{1 / 2}$ expand the function $z$ in sine and cosine series of $t$, similarly as in Paragraph 2.1

$$
\begin{aligned}
& z(x, t)=\frac{a_{0}(x)}{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{m-1} a_{k}(x) \cos \frac{k \pi t}{T}+\frac{a_{m}(x)}{2} \cos \frac{m \pi t}{T}, \quad \therefore t \in \bar{\theta}_{\tau} \\
& z(x, t)=\sum_{k=1}^{m-1} b_{k}(x) \sin \frac{k \pi t}{T}, \quad t \in \theta_{\tau}
\end{aligned}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& a_{k}=a_{k}[z]=\frac{2}{T} \tau\left[\frac{z(x, 0)}{2}+\sum_{t \in \theta_{r}} z(x, t) \cos \frac{k \pi t}{2}+\frac{z(x, T)}{2}(-1)^{k}\right] \\
& b_{k}=b_{k}[z]=\frac{2}{T} \tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}} z(x, t) \sin \frac{k \pi t}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Define the norms

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A(z)=\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m-1} k\left\|a_{k}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\frac{1}{2} m\left\|a_{m}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}, \quad \text { and } \\
& B(z)=\left(\sum_{k=1}^{m-1} k\left\|b_{k}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Using the results of Lemma 2.1.1 it is easy to show that

$$
c_{3}|z|_{1 / 2} \leq A(z) \leq c_{4}|z|_{1 / 2}, \quad \text { and }
$$

(7) $\quad c_{3}|z|_{1 / 2} \leq B(z) \leq c_{4}\left[|z|_{1 / 2}^{2}+\tau \sum_{i \in \theta_{r}}\left(\frac{1}{t}+\frac{1}{T-t}\right)\|z(., t)\|_{\omega}^{2}\right]^{1 / 2}$.

One also readily verify that
(8)

$$
\begin{gathered}
\sum_{k=1}^{m-1}\left\|b_{k}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}=\frac{2}{T} \tau \sum_{i \in \theta_{r}}\|z(., t)\|_{\omega}^{2}, \\
\frac{1}{2}\left\|a_{0}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{m-1}\left\|a_{k}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\left\|a_{m}[z]\right\|_{\omega}^{2} \\
=\frac{2}{T} \tau\left[\frac{1}{2}\|z(., 0)\|_{\omega}^{2}+\sum_{t \in \theta_{r}}\|z(., t)\|_{\omega}^{2}+\frac{1}{2}\|z(., T)\|_{\omega}^{2}\right] .
\end{gathered}
$$

Multiply equation (4) by $\frac{2}{T} \tau \sin \frac{k \pi(t-\tau / 2)}{T}$, and perform the summation over the mesh $\theta_{\tau}^{+}$. Using the partial summation, aditive trigonometric formulae and the above expansions,

$$
\begin{gathered}
-\frac{\sin \frac{k \pi \tau}{2 T}}{\frac{k \pi \tau}{2 T}} \frac{\pi}{T} k a_{k}[z]=\cos \frac{k \pi \tau}{2 T}\left\{-b_{k}\left[\mathcal{L}_{h} z\right]+\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} b_{k}\left[\eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}\right]\right\} \\
-\sin \frac{k \pi \tau}{2 T}\left\{-a_{k}\left[\mathcal{L}_{h} z\right]+\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} a_{k}\left[\eta_{i j, z_{i}}\right]\right\}+\frac{\tau}{T} \sin \frac{k \pi \tau}{2 T}\left\{-\mathcal{L}_{h} z(x, 0)\right. \\
\left.+\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, x_{i}}(x, 0)+(-1)^{k} \mathcal{L}_{h} z(x, T)-(-1)^{k} \sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, x_{i}}(x, T)\right\}
\end{gathered}
$$

Multiplying this relation by $a_{k}[z]$, summing over the mesh $\omega$ and $k$, using the fact that $\frac{\sin t}{t}$ is bounded for $0 \leq t \leq \pi / 2$, the relations (7) and (8), realations

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(a_{k}\left[\varphi_{x_{i}}\right], a_{k}[z]\right)_{\omega}=-\left(a_{k}[\varphi], a_{k}\left[z_{x_{i}}\right]\right)_{\omega_{i}}, \quad \text { and } \\
& \left(b_{k}\left[\varphi_{z_{i}}\right], a_{k}[z]\right)_{\omega}=-\left(b_{k}[\varphi], a_{k}\left[z_{x_{i}}\right]\right)_{\omega_{i}}
\end{aligned}
$$

and the Cauchy-Schwartz inequality, one obtains
(9) $\quad|z|_{1 / 2}^{2} \leq C \tau \sum_{t \in \bar{\theta}_{r}}\left(\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}+\|z\|_{\omega}^{2}+\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|z_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}\right)$.

Since the values of $\eta_{i j}(x, 0)$ do not appear in (4), without loss of generality one may set them to zero. Thus, from (6) and (9) one derives inequality (5).

Similarly, one can prove
Lemma 2. The finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
z_{\bar{t}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\psi_{\bar{i}} \quad \text { in } \quad Q_{h \tau}^{+}, \quad z=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau} \tag{10}
\end{equation*}
$$

satisfies the a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}^{2} \leq C\left[\|z(., 0)\|_{\omega}^{2}+\tau \sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|z_{x_{i}}(., 0)\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}+A^{2}(\psi)+B^{2}(\psi)\right] . \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (5) and (11), using relations (7), one can conclude that the difference scheme (3) satisfies the following a priori estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|z\|_{W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}^{2} \leq C\left[\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|\eta_{i j}\right\|_{i}^{2}+\|\eta\|_{Q_{h r}}^{2}\right. \\
& \left.+|\psi|_{1 / 2}^{2}+\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}}\left(\frac{1}{t}+\frac{1}{T-t}\right)\|\psi(., t)\|_{\omega}^{2}\right] . \tag{12}
\end{align*}
$$

The problem of deriving the convergence rate estimate for the difference scheme
(2) is now reduced to the estimation of the right-hand-side terms of the inequality (12).

First, we represent $\eta_{i j}$ in the following manner

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{i j}=\eta_{i j 1}+\eta_{i j 2}+\eta_{i j 3}+\eta_{i j 4}+\eta_{i j 5}, \quad \text { where, } \\
& \eta_{i j 1}=T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2}\left(a_{i j} T_{i}^{-} D_{j} u\right)-\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} T_{i}^{-} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \eta_{i j 2}=\left[T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} a_{i j}-0.5\left(a_{i j}+a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\right]\left(T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} T_{i}^{-} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \eta_{i j 3}=0.5\left(a_{i j}+a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\left\{T_{i}^{+} T_{3-i}^{2} T_{i}^{-} D_{j} u-0.5\left[(P u)_{x_{j}}+(P u)_{\bar{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right]\right\}, \\
& \eta_{i j 4}=-0.25\left(a_{i j}-a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\left[\left(T_{i}^{-} u\right)_{x_{j}}-\left(T_{i}^{-} u\right)_{x_{j}^{+i}}^{+i}\right], \quad \text { and } \\
& \eta_{i j 5}=-0.25\left(a_{i j}-a_{i j}^{+i}\right)\left[\left(P u-T_{i}^{-} u\right)_{x_{j}}-\left(P u-T_{t}^{-} u\right)_{t_{j}}^{+i}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $1<s \leq 2$ set $\eta=\eta_{0}+\eta_{1}+\eta_{2}+\eta_{3}+\eta_{4}+\eta_{5}$, where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \eta_{0}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a_{0}\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{i}^{-} u\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(a_{0} T_{i}^{-} u\right), \\
& \eta_{1}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a_{0}\right) T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(u-T_{1}^{-} u\right), \\
& \eta_{2 i}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{i} a_{i}\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{i}^{-} u\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left[\left(T_{i}^{-} u\right) D_{i} a_{i}\right], \\
& \eta_{2 i+1}=\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} D_{i} a_{i}\right) T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(u-T_{i}^{-} u\right), \quad i=1,2 .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $2<s \leq 3$ set $\eta=\eta_{6}+\eta_{7}+\eta_{8}+\eta_{9}$, where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\eta_{6} & =\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(T_{t}^{-} u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} u\right) \\
\eta_{7} & =\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} u\right), \\
\eta_{B} & =\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(u-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u-T_{t}^{-} u+T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} u\right), \quad \text { and } \\
\eta_{9} & =\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} u\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2}\left(a T_{t}^{-} u\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Introduce now the elementary rectangles (see Paragraph 2.2) $e_{0}=e_{0}(x)=$ $\left\{y:\left|y_{j}-x_{j}\right|<h, j=1,2\right\}, e_{i}=e_{i}(x)=\left\{y: x_{i}<y_{i}<x_{i}+h,\left|y_{3-i}-x_{3-i}\right|<\right.$ $h\}, i=1,2$, and parallelepipeds $g_{0}=g_{0}(x, t)=e_{0} \times(t-\tau, t), g_{i}=g_{i}(x, t)=$ $e_{i} \times(t-\tau, t)$.

For $2<s \leq 3, \eta_{i j 1}$ satisfies the conditions for which the estimate of the form (2.2.7) is valid

$$
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}(., t)\right\|_{w_{i}} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\left\|T_{t}^{-} u(., t)\right\|_{w_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3
$$

Then, performing the summation over the mesh $\theta_{\Gamma}^{+}$, and using the obvious majorisation,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{i} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime, ~} / 2}(Q), \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Analogously, for $1<s \leq 2$, from (2.2.6) if follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{i j 1}\right\|_{i} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{;-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{*, ~}} / 2(Q), \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, using estimates (2.2.7) and (2.2.6) one obtains for $\eta_{i j 2}$ and $\eta_{i j 4}$ the estimates of the form (13) and (14).

For $s>1, \eta_{i j 3}(x, t)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i j}, u\right) \in C\left(\bar{e}_{i}\right) \times$ $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}\left(g_{i}\right)$ which vanishes if $u$ is a polynomial of the second degree in $x_{1}$ and $x_{2}$ and of an arbitrary degree in $t$ (with constant coefficients). Applying Lemma 1.6.3 one obtains the estimate

$$
\left|\eta_{i j 3}(x, t)\right| \leq C h^{s-3}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{C\left(\bar{\epsilon}_{i}\right)}|u|_{\hat{W}_{2}^{j, f / 2}\left(g_{i}\right)}, \quad 1<s \leq 3
$$

After a summation over the mesh $Q_{h \tau}^{+}$one obtains

$$
\left\|\eta_{i j 3}\right\|_{i} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{C(\bar{\Omega})}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{*},: / 2}(Q), \quad 1<s \leq 3
$$

Using imbeddings

$$
W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega) \subseteq C(\bar{\Omega}) \quad \text { for } \quad 2<s \leq 3 \quad \text { and } \quad W_{p}^{s-1}(\Omega) \subseteq C(\bar{\Omega}) \quad \text { for } \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$ wherefrom one obtains estimates of the form (13) and (14). The same holds for $\eta_{i j 5}$.

$\eta_{0}$ satisfies the conditions which allow an estimate of the form (2.2.9)

$$
\left\|\eta_{0}(., t)\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+\epsilon}(\Omega)}\left\|T_{i}^{-} u(., t)\right\| W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega), \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

By a summation over the mesh $\theta_{\tau}^{+}$, after an evident majorization, one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{0}\right\|_{Q_{h}+} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+\varepsilon}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s, ~}} / 2(Q), \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Analogously, from (2.2.6), one obtains an estimate of the form (14) for $\eta_{2}$ and $\eta_{4}$, while from (2.2.8) for $\eta_{6}$ and $\eta_{9}$ one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{6}\right\|_{Q_{h F}},\left\|\eta_{9}\right\|_{Q_{k r}} \leq C h^{s-1}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s, 2 / 2}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $s>1$ and $q \geq 1, \eta_{1}(x, t)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $(a, u) \in$ $L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2}^{s, s / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)$ which vanishes if $u$ is a polynomial of the first degree in $x_{1}$ and $x_{2}$ (with constant coefficients). Applying Lemma 1.6.3 one arrives to

$$
\left|\eta_{1}(x, t)\right| \leq C(h)\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right)}|u|_{W_{2}^{z, ~ f / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

where $C(h)=C h^{s-2-2 / q}$. By a further majorisation one has

$$
\left|\eta_{1}\right| \leq C h^{z-2-2 / 9}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{q}(\Omega)}|u|_{W_{2}^{: \cdot 1 / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)}
$$

The summation over the mesh yields

$$
\left\|\eta_{1}\right\|_{Q_{h r}} \leq C h^{s-2 / q}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{q}(\Omega)}|u|_{W_{2}^{,,, / 2}(Q)}
$$

Setting $q=2+\varepsilon$, after an evident majorisation, one obtains the desired estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{1}\right\|_{Q_{h r}} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+c}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{j}},{ }^{\prime / 2}(Q), \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{17}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $s>1, \eta_{2 i+1}(x, t)(i=1,2)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i}, u\right) \in$ $L_{\infty}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2}^{s, s / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)$, which vanishes if $u$ is a polynomial of the first degree in $x_{1}$ and $x_{2}$ (with constant coeficients). As in the previous case,

$$
\left|\eta_{2 i+1}\right| \leq C h^{s-3}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}|u|_{W_{2}^{0,0 / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

and

$$
\left\|\eta_{2 i+1}\right\|_{Q_{h r}} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s, r} / 2}(Q), \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

Using the imbedding $W_{p}^{s-1}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{\infty}(\Omega)$, one obtains the estimate
(18) $\quad\left\|\eta_{2 i+1}\right\|_{Q_{A} T} \leq C h^{s-1}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{*, t / 2}(Q)}, \quad 1<s \leq 2$.

For $\lambda>1 / 2, \eta_{7}(x, t)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a, T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\right) \in$ $L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2}^{\lambda}(t-\tau, t)$, which vanishes if $T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u$ is a constant. Applying Lemma 1.6.3,

$$
\left|\eta_{7}(x, t)\right| \leq C h^{2 \lambda-1-2 / q}\|a\|_{L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right)}\left|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\right|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}(t-r, t)}, \quad 1 / 2<\lambda \leq 1
$$

For $1 / 2<\lambda<1$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\right|_{W_{2}^{\lambda}(t-\tau, t)}=\left\{\int_{t-\tau}^{t} \int_{t-\tau}^{t} \frac{\left|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)\right|^{2}}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}\right\}^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C h^{-3 / r}\left\{\int_{t-\tau}^{t} \int_{t-\tau}^{t} \frac{\left\|u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)\right\|_{L_{r}\left(e_{0}\right)}^{2}}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}\right\}^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Setting $r=2 q /(q-2)$,

$$
\left|\eta_{7}(x, t)\right| \leq C h^{2 \lambda-2}\|a\|_{L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right)}\left\{\int_{t-T}^{t} \int_{t-T}^{t} \frac{\left\|u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)\right\|_{L_{2 q /(q-3)}\left(e_{0}\right)}^{2}}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}\right\}^{1 / 2}
$$

The summation over the mesh, using Hölder's inequality, yields

$$
\left\|\eta_{7}\right\|_{Q_{h r}} \leq C h^{2 \lambda}\|a\|_{L_{q}(\Omega)}\left\{\int_{0}^{T} \int_{0}^{T} \frac{\left\|u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)\right\|_{L_{2 q /(q-2)}}^{2}(\Omega)}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}\right\}^{1 / 2}
$$

Adopt the value of $q$ such that the following imbeddings hold

$$
W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{q}(\Omega) \quad \text { and } \quad W_{2}^{1}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{2 q /(q-2)}(\Omega)
$$

For $2<s \leq 3$ it can be done by using $2<q<2 /(3-s)$. Then, .

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\eta_{7}\right\|_{Q_{h r}} \leq C h^{2 \lambda}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\left\{\int_{0}^{T} \int_{0}^{T} \frac{\left\|u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)\right\|_{W_{2}^{1}(\Omega)}^{2}}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}\right\}^{1 / 2} \\
& \leq C h^{2 \lambda}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{2 \lambda+1, \lambda+1 / 2}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3, \quad 1 / 2<\lambda<1
\end{aligned}
$$

The same result holds for $\lambda=1$ (then, the term $\int_{t-\tau}^{t} \int_{t-\tau}^{t} \frac{d t^{\prime} d t^{\prime \prime}}{\left|t^{\prime}-t^{\prime \prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}}$ is substitued by $\int_{t-\tau}^{t} d t^{\prime}$, and $u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)-u\left(., t^{\prime \prime}\right)$ by $\left.\frac{\partial u\left(., t^{\prime}\right)}{\partial t^{\prime}}\right)$. Setting $s=$ $2 \lambda+1$ one finally obtains the desired estimate for $\eta_{7}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\eta_{7}\right\|_{Q_{A r}} \leq C h^{s-1}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{*, ~}, / 2}(Q), \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $a \in L_{2}(\Omega)$ and $s>2, \eta_{8}(x, t)$ is a bounded linear functional of $u \in$ $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)$ which vanishes on the polynomials of the second degree in $x_{1}$ and $x_{2}$ and the first degree in $t$ (with constant coefficients). Applying Lemma 1.6.3, one obtains

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left|\eta_{8}\right| \leq C h^{s-3}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{L_{2}\left(e_{0}\right)}|u|_{\widehat{W}_{2}^{, \cdot, / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)} \\
\leq C h^{s-3}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{L_{2}(\Omega)}|u|_{\widehat{W}_{2}^{s, ~ ; / 2}\left(g_{0}\right)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3
\end{gathered}
$$

Summating over the mesh $Q_{h \tau}^{+}$, and using the imbedding $W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{2}(\Omega)$, one obtains the estimate
(20) $\quad\left\|\eta_{B}\right\|_{Q_{h}} \leq C h^{s-1}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{3}^{\prime, ~}, / 2}(Q), \quad 2<s \leq 3$.

Next, estimate the value of $\psi$. Obviously,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\psi=0 \quad \text { za } \quad 1<s \leq 2 \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $2<s \leq 3$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\psi|_{1 / 2} \leq\left|T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2}+\left|\psi-T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2} \tag{22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Furthermore, for $0<\lambda \leq 1 / 2$

$$
\left|T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2}^{3} \leq \tau^{3 \lambda-1} \tau^{2} h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega} \sum_{\substack{t, t^{\prime} \in \bar{\epsilon}, t \neq t^{\prime}}} \frac{\left[T_{i}^{-} \psi(x, t)-T_{i}^{-} \psi\left(x, t^{\prime}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|t-t^{\prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} .
$$

For $t, t^{\prime} \in \bar{\theta}_{r}$ and $t \neq t^{\prime}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|T_{t}^{-} \psi(x, t)-T_{t}^{-} \psi\left(x, t^{\prime}\right)\right|=\left|\tau^{-2} \int_{t^{-\tau}}^{t} \int_{t^{\prime}-\tau}^{t^{t}}\left[\psi(x, \sigma)-\psi\left(x, \sigma^{\prime}\right)\right] d \sigma d \sigma^{\prime}\right| \\
& \leq\left\{\tau^{-2} 2^{1+2 \lambda}\left|t-t^{\prime}\right|^{1+3 \lambda} \int_{t-\tau}^{t} \int_{t^{\prime}-\tau}^{t^{\prime}} \frac{\left[\psi(x, \sigma)-\psi\left(x, \sigma^{\prime}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|\sigma-\sigma^{\prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d \sigma d \sigma^{\prime}\right\}^{1 / 2}
\end{aligned}
$$

The last two inequalities yield

$$
\left|T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2}^{2} \leq 2^{1+2 \lambda} \tau^{2 \lambda-1} h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega} \int_{0}^{T} \int_{-\tau}^{T-\tau} \frac{\left[\psi(x, \sigma)-\psi\left(x, \sigma^{\prime}\right)\right]^{2}}{\left|\sigma-\sigma^{\prime}\right|^{1+2 \lambda}} d \sigma d \sigma^{\prime}
$$

Using the relation

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \psi(x, t)=u(x, t)-T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u(x, t) \\
& =h^{-2} \int_{x_{1}-h}^{x_{1}+h} \int_{x_{2}-h}^{x_{2}+h}\left(1-\frac{\left|y_{1}-x_{1}\right|}{h}\right)\left(1-\frac{\left|y_{2}-x_{2}\right|}{h}\right)[u(x, t)-u(y, t)] d y_{2} d y_{1} \\
& =h^{-2} \int_{x_{1}-h}^{x_{1}+h} \int_{x_{2}-h}^{x_{2}+h} \int_{x_{1}}^{x_{1}} \int_{x_{2}}^{x_{2}}\left(1-\frac{\left|s_{1}-x_{1}\right|}{h}\right)\left(1-\frac{\left|s_{2}-x_{2}\right|}{h}\right) \frac{\partial^{2} u\left(y_{,} t\right)}{\partial y_{1} \partial y_{2}} d y_{2} d y_{1} d s_{2} d s_{1} \\
& -h^{-2} \int_{0}^{h} \int_{0}^{s} \int_{x_{1}-r}^{x_{1}+r} \int_{x_{2}-h}^{x_{2}+h}\left(1-\frac{s}{h}\right)\left(1-\frac{\left|y_{2}-x_{2}\right|}{h}\right) \frac{\partial^{2} u(y, t)}{\partial y_{1}^{2}} d y_{2} d y_{1} d r d s \\
& -h^{-2} \int_{x_{1}-h}^{x_{1} h} \int_{0}^{h} \int_{0}^{x_{2}+r} \int_{x_{2}-r}^{x_{2}}\left(1-\frac{\left|y_{1}-x_{1}\right|}{h}\right)\left(1-\frac{s}{h}\right) \frac{\partial^{2} u(y, t)}{\partial y_{2}^{2}} d y_{2} d r d s d y_{1}
\end{aligned}
$$

and the Cauchy-Schwartz inequality, one obtains

$$
\left|T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2} \leq C h^{1+2 \lambda}|u|_{\hat{w}_{2}^{2+2 \lambda, 1+\lambda}(Q)}, \quad 0<\lambda \leq 1 / 2
$$

Finally, setting $s=2+2 \lambda$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2} \leq C h^{s-1}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{3}}^{0,2 / 2}(Q), \quad 2<s \leq 3 . \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

The second term in (22) can be estimated by

$$
\left|\psi-T_{t}^{-} \psi\right|_{i / 2}^{2} \leq \frac{4}{3} \pi^{2} h^{2} \sum_{x \in \omega} \sum_{t \in \bar{\theta}_{r}}\left(\psi-T_{t}^{-} \psi\right)^{2}
$$

Applying Lemma 1.6.3,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\psi-T_{i}^{-} \psi\right|_{1 / 2} \leq C h^{s-1}|u|_{\hat{W}_{2}^{z, ~}} / 2(Q), \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Using Lemma 1.6.3 and the trace Theorem 1.4.1,

$$
\begin{gather*}
h^{2} \tau \sum_{x \in \omega} \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}}\left(\frac{1}{t}+\frac{1}{T-t}\right) \psi^{2}(x, t) \\
\leq C h^{2 s-2} \tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}}\left(\frac{1}{t}+\frac{1}{T-t}\right)|u(., t)|_{W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)}^{2}  \tag{25}\\
\leq C h^{2 s-2} \ln \frac{1}{h}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime, z / 2}(Q)}^{2}, \quad \text { for } \quad 2<s \leq 3
\end{gather*}
$$

Combining (12) with (13)-(25) the following result is obtained.
Theorem 1. The difference scheme (2) converges in the norm $W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)$, if $c_{1} h^{2} \leq \tau \leq c_{2} h^{2}$, and the following estimates hold

$$
\begin{gather*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{1,1 / 2}\left(Q_{A r}\right)} \leq C h^{z-1}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{z-1}(\Omega)}\right.  \tag{26}\\
\left.+\|a\|_{W_{2}^{;-2}(\Omega)}+\sqrt{\ln \frac{1}{k}}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{z \cdot / 2}(Q)}, \quad \text { for } 2<s \leq 3
\end{gather*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} u-v\right\|_{W_{2}^{1.1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)} \leq C h^{s-1}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{:-1}(\Omega)}\right.  \tag{27}\\
\left.+\max _{i}\left\|a_{i}\right\|_{W_{p}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}+\left\|a_{0}\right\|_{L_{2+c}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{d, ~ / 2}}(Q), \quad \text { for } 1<s \leq 2
\end{gather*}
$$

Remark 1. The estimate (27) is consistent with the smoothness of data, while the estimate (26) is "almost consistent" - the consistency is disturbed by the term $\sqrt{\ln \frac{1}{h}}$, which is slowly increasing for $h \rightarrow 0$.

Remark 2. If the coefficients $a_{i j}$ and a depend of $t$, the similar result holds. The derivation of the a priori estimate is more difficult (see Samarskii [84]).

Remark 3. It is possible to derive similar estimates in other discrete norms (e.g. $L_{2}$ and $W_{2}^{2,1}$ ). For equations with constant coefficients such estimates were obtained by Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [29], [50].

The factorised scheme. The finite difference scheme (2) is not efficient, because a system of linear equation with a block-threediagonal matrix has to be solved at every time-level. Instead, consider the factorised scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{2}\right) v_{t}+\mathcal{L}_{h} v^{-}=T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} T_{t}^{-} f \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the same initial- and boundary-data as in (2). Here, $\sigma$ is a positive real parameter, $\Lambda_{i} v=-v_{x_{i} \bar{x}_{i}}(i=1,2)$ and $I$ is the unit operator. The difference scheme (28) is stable, if the operator

$$
\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{2}\right)-\frac{\tau}{2} \mathcal{L}_{h}
$$

is positive definite (see Samarskiĭ [84], Jovanović [41]). This condition holds, for example, if

$$
\sigma \geq \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{C(\bar{\Omega})}
$$

and if the step $h$ is sufficiently small

$$
h \leq 3\left(c_{2}\|a\|_{L_{2}(\Omega)}\right)^{-1}, \quad \text { for } \quad 2<s \leq 3
$$

i.e.

$$
h \leq\left[c_{2}\left(\left\|a_{0}\right\| L_{2+c}(\Omega)+\left\|a_{1}\right\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}+\left\|a_{2}\right\|_{L_{p}(\Omega)}\right)\right]^{-p /(p-2)}, \quad \text { for } \quad 1<s \leq 2
$$

The error $z=P u-v$ satisfies the conditions

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau \Lambda_{2}\right) z_{\bar{\imath}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} z^{-}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \eta_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}}^{\prime}+\eta^{\prime}+\psi_{\bar{i}} \text { in } Q_{h \tau}^{+} \\
z=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \omega \times\{0\} \text { and } \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau}
\end{gathered}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{gathered}
\eta_{i j}^{\prime}=\eta_{i j}+\frac{\tau}{2}\left[a_{i j}(P u)_{x_{j}}+a_{i j}^{+i}(P u)_{\bar{x} j}^{+i}\right]_{\bar{t}} \\
-\frac{\sigma \tau}{2} \delta_{i j}\left[(P u)_{x_{j}}+(P u)_{\bar{x}}^{+i}\right]_{\bar{t}}+\frac{\sigma^{2} \tau^{2}}{2}\left(1-\delta_{i j}\right)(P u)_{x_{j} x_{j} x_{i} \bar{t}} \\
\eta^{\prime}=\eta-\tau\left(T_{1}^{2} T_{2}^{2} a\right)(P u)_{\bar{t}}, \quad \text { and } \\
\delta_{i j}-\text { the Kronecker's symbol } .
\end{gathered}
$$

The a priori estimate (12) still holds with $\eta_{i j}^{\prime}$ and $\eta^{\prime}$ instead of $\eta_{i j}$ and $\eta$, respectively. Applying the same routine as above, it is easy to prove that the factorised scheme (28) satisfies the error etimates (26) and (27).

## 2. The Hyperbolic Problem

The formulation of the problem. Let the domain $Q$ be defined in the same manner as in the previous paragraph. Consider the following initial-boundary-value problem

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\frac{\partial^{2} u}{\partial t^{2}}+\mathcal{C} u=f, & (x, t) \in Q \\
u=0, & (x, t) \in \Gamma \times[0, T]  \tag{1}\\
u(x, 0)=u_{0}(x), & \frac{\partial u(x, 0)}{\partial t}=u_{1}(x), \quad x \in \Omega
\end{array}
$$

where,

$$
\mathcal{L} u=-\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} D_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)+a u
$$

Suppose that the generalised solution to the problem (1) belongs to the Sobolev space $W_{2}^{3}(Q), 2<s \leq 4$, and that the coefficients $a_{i j}=a_{i j}(x)$ and $a=a(x)$ satisfy the conditions

$$
\begin{gathered}
a_{i j} \in W_{2}^{3-1}(\Omega), \quad a_{i j}=a_{j i} \\
\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} a_{i j} y_{i} y_{j} \geq c_{0} \sum_{i=1}^{2} y_{i}^{2}, \quad c_{0}>0, \quad \forall x \in \Omega, \quad \forall y \in \mathbf{R}^{n} \\
a \in W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega), \quad a(x) \geq 0 \quad \text { in the sense of distributions in } \Omega
\end{gathered}
$$

These conditions show that the coefficients belong to the corresponding multiplier spaces

$$
a_{i j} \in M\left(W_{2}^{s-1}(Q)\right), \quad a \in M\left(W_{2}^{s}(Q) \rightarrow W_{2}^{s-2}(Q)\right)
$$

Also assume that the solution $u(x, t)$ of (1) is extended on $(-d, 1+d)^{2} \times$ $(-d, T]$, where $d>0$, preserving the class.

The finite difference scheme. Define the mesh $Q_{h \tau}$ in $Q$ in the same manner as in the previous paragraph. However, assume that the following condition holds

$$
c_{1} h \leq T \leq c_{2} h, \quad c_{1}, c_{2}=\text { const }>0
$$

Approximate the problem (1) on the mesh $\bar{Q}_{h \tau}$ by the following finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{align*}
& v_{t \bar{t}}+\frac{1}{4} \mathcal{L}_{h}\left(v^{+}+2 v+v^{-}\right)=T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} f \quad \text { in } \quad Q_{h \tau}^{+} \\
& v=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau}, \\
& v=u_{0} \quad \text { on } \quad \omega \times\{0\}  \tag{2}\\
& v^{+}=u_{0}+\tau T_{1} T_{2} u_{1}+\frac{\tau^{2}}{2}\left(-\mathcal{L}_{h} u_{0}+T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} f\right) \quad \text { on } \quad \omega \times\{0\}
\end{align*}
$$

where,

$$
\mathcal{L}_{h} v=-0.5 \sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left[\left(a_{i j} v_{\bar{x}_{j}}\right)_{x_{i}}+\left(a_{i j} v_{x_{j}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}\right]+\left(T_{1} T_{2} a\right) v
$$

The scheme (2) is a standard symmetric implicit difference scheme (see Samarskiĭ [84]) with the averaged right-hand-side and lowest coefficient.

The convergence of the finite difference scheme. Let $u$ be the solution to the problem (1) and $v$ - the solution of the difference scheme (2). The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the conditions (see Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [53])

$$
\begin{align*}
& z_{i \bar{i}}+\frac{1}{4} \mathcal{L}_{h}\left(z^{+}+2 z+z^{-}\right)=\varphi . \quad \text { in } \quad Q_{h \tau}^{+}, \\
& z=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau},  \tag{3}\\
& z=0, \quad z^{+}=\tau v+0.5 \tau^{2}(\varphi-\chi) \quad \text { on } \quad \omega \times\{0\},
\end{align*}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \varphi=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \xi_{i j}+\xi+\chi+\zeta \\
& \xi_{i j}=T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} D_{i}\left(a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-0.5\left[\left(a_{i j} u_{x_{j}}\right)_{\bar{x}_{i}}+\left(a_{i j}^{+i} u_{\bar{x}_{j}}\right)_{x_{i}}\right] \\
& \xi=u_{t \bar{t}}-T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} \frac{\partial^{2} u}{\partial t^{2}}, \\
& \chi=\frac{\tau^{2}}{2} \mathcal{L}_{h} u_{t \bar{t}}, \\
& \zeta=a u-T_{1} T_{2} T_{t}(a u), \quad \text { and } \\
& v=0.5\left(u_{t}+u_{\bar{i}}\right)-T_{1} T_{2} \frac{\partial u}{\partial t} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The energy method leads to the a priori estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|z\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)} \leq C\left(\|v(., 0)\|_{\omega}+\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{\Gamma}^{-}}\|\varphi(., t)\|_{\omega}\right) \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where,

$$
\|z\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)}=\max _{t \in \theta_{r}^{-}}\left(\left\|z_{i}\right\|_{\omega}^{2}+\sum_{i=1}^{2}\left\|0.5\left(z^{+}+z\right)_{x_{i}}\right\|_{\omega_{i}}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}
$$

The problem of deriving the convergence rate estimate for the difference scheme (2) is reduced to the estimation of the right-hand-side of inequality (4).

First, we represent $\xi_{i j}$ in the following manner

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \xi_{i j}=\xi_{i j 1}+\xi_{i j 2}+\xi_{i j 3}+\xi_{i j 4}+\xi_{i j 5}+\xi_{i j 6}+\xi_{i j 7}, \quad \text { where, } \\
& \xi_{i j 1}=T_{1} T_{2} T_{t}\left(a_{i j} D_{i} D_{j} u\right)-\left(T_{1} T_{2} a_{i j}\right)\left(T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} D_{i} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \xi_{i j 2}=\left(T_{1} T_{2} a_{i j}\right)\left[T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} D_{i} D_{j} u-0.5\left(u_{\bar{x}_{i} x_{j}}+u_{x_{i} \bar{x}_{j}}\right)\right], \\
& \xi_{i j 3}=0.5\left(T_{1} T_{2} a_{i j}-a_{i j}\right)\left(u_{\bar{x}_{i} x_{j}}+u_{x_{i} \bar{z}_{j}}\right), \\
& \xi_{i j 4}=T_{1} T_{2} T_{t}\left(D_{i} a_{i j} D_{j} u\right)-\left(T_{1} T_{2} D_{i} a_{i j}\right)\left(T_{1} T_{2} T_{i} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \xi_{i j 5}=\left[T_{1} T_{2} D_{i} a_{i j}-0.5\left(a_{i j, x_{i}}+a_{i j, x_{i}}\right)\right]\left(T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} D_{j} u\right), \\
& \xi_{i j 6}=0.5\left(a_{i j, x_{i}}+a_{i j, x_{i}}\right)\left[T_{1} T_{2} T_{\imath} D_{j} u-0.5\left(u_{x_{j}}^{-i}+u_{z_{j}}^{+i}\right)\right], \\
& \xi_{i j 7}=0.25\left(a_{i j, x_{i}}-a_{i j, x_{i}}\right)\left(u_{x_{j}}^{-i}-u_{\bar{x}_{j}}^{+i}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Also set

$$
\chi=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2}\left(\chi_{i j 1}+\chi_{i j 2}\right)+\chi_{0} \quad \text { and } \quad \zeta=\zeta_{i}+\zeta_{2}
$$

where,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \chi_{i j 1}=-\frac{\tau^{2}}{8}\left(a_{i j}^{-i} u_{i_{i} x_{j} t \bar{t}}+a_{i j}^{+i} u_{z_{i} \tilde{x}_{j} \bar{t}}\right), \\
& \chi_{i j 2}=-\frac{\tau^{2}}{8}\left(a_{i j, \bar{x}_{i}} u_{x_{j} t \bar{t}}+a_{i j, x_{i}} u_{\tilde{x}_{j} t \bar{t}}\right), \\
& \chi_{0}=\frac{\tau^{2}}{4}\left(T_{1} T_{2} a\right) u_{t \bar{t}}, \\
& \zeta_{1}=\left(T_{1} T_{2} a\right)\left(u-T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} u\right), \quad \text { and } \\
& \zeta_{2}=\left(T_{1} T_{2} a\right)\left(T_{1} T_{2} T_{i} u\right)-T_{1} T_{2} T_{t}(a u) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The values $\xi_{i j 1}, \xi_{i j 6}, \xi_{i j 3}$ and $\xi_{i j 7}$ at the node $(x, t) \in Q_{h r}^{-}$are bounded bilinear functionals of $\left(a_{i j}, u\right) \in W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(g-2)}^{\mu}(g)$, where $e_{0}$ is the elementary square introduced in the previous paragraph and $g=e_{0} \times(t-\tau, t+\tau)$. Here, for $\xi_{i j 1}-\lambda \geq 0, \mu \geq 2$ and $q \geq 2$, while for $\xi_{i j 6}, \xi_{i j 3}$ and $\xi_{i j 7}-\lambda>2 / q, \mu>$ $3 / 2-3 / q$ and $q \geq 2$. Moreover, $\xi_{i j 1}$ and $\xi_{i j 6}$ vanish if either $a_{i j}$ is a constant or $u$ is a second-degree polynomial; $\xi_{i j 3}$ and $\xi_{i j 7}$ vanish if either $a_{i j}$ or $u$ is a first-degree polynomial. By Lemma 1.6.4 one obtains the estimate

$$
\left|\xi_{i j 1}(x, t)\right| \leq C(h)\left|a_{i j}\right| W_{i}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right)|u|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(g)}
$$

where, $\quad C(h)=C h^{\lambda+\mu+1 / q-7 / 2}, 0 \leq \lambda \leq 1,2 \leq \mu \leq 3$.
A summation over the mesh $Q_{h T}^{-}$yields

$$
\begin{gather*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}^{\prime}}\left\|\xi_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{w_{\uparrow}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{w_{2 q} /(q-2)}^{\mu}(Q)  \tag{5}\\
0 \leq \lambda \leq 1, \quad 2 \leq \mu \leq 3 .
\end{gather*}
$$

The following imbeddings are satisfied

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu-1}(\Omega) \subseteq W_{q}^{\lambda}(\Omega) \quad \text { for } \quad \mu \geq 2-2 / q \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu}(Q) \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(Q) \quad \text { for } \quad \lambda \geq 3 / q \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Setting $\lambda+\mu=s, q>3$, from (5)-(7), one obtains,

$$
\begin{gather*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{F}^{-}}\left\|\xi_{i j 1}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)},  \tag{8}\\
\text { for } \quad 2+3 / q \leq s \leq 4 .
\end{gather*}
$$

The estimate (8) is valid for arbitrary $q>3$; setting $q \rightarrow \infty$ one can readily conclude that it holds for $2<s \leq 4$.

In the same manner, $\xi_{i j 6}$ satisfies an estimate of the form (5) for $2 / q<\lambda \leq 1$ and $3 / 2-3 / q<\mu \leq 3$. Setting $\lambda+\mu=s$ and taking into account the imbeddings (6) and (7),

$$
\begin{gather*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}^{-}}\left\|\xi_{i j 6}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}  \tag{9}\\
\text { for } \quad 2+1 / q \leq s \leq 4,
\end{gather*}
$$

or, due to the arbitrariness of $q$, for $2<s \leq 4$. In the same manner we can estimate $\chi_{i j 2}$.
$\xi_{i j 3}$ and $\xi_{i j 7}$ satisfy an estimate of the form (5) for $2 / q<\lambda \leq 2$ and $3 / 2-$ $3 / q<\mu \leq 2$. Hence, as in the previous cases, one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{F}^{-}}\left(\left\|\xi_{i j 3}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\xi_{i j 7}\right\|_{\omega}\right) \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)} \tag{10}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $2+1 / q \leq s \leq 4$, or $2<s \leq 4$.
For $s \geq 2, \xi_{i j 2}(x, t)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $\left(a_{i j}, u\right) \in L_{\infty}\left(e_{0}\right) \times$ $W_{2}^{s}(g)$, which vanishes if $u$ is a third-degree polynomial. Applying Lemma 1.6.3,

$$
\left|\xi_{i j 2}(x, t)\right| \leq C h^{s-7 / 2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{\Sigma_{\infty}\left(e_{0}\right)}|u|_{w_{2}(g)}, \quad 2 \leq s \leq 4
$$

A summation over the mesh $Q_{h T}^{-}$yields ${ }^{\circ}$

$$
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta^{-}}\left\|\xi_{i j 2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{L_{\infty}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{i}(Q)}, \quad 2 \leq s \leq 4
$$

Finally, using the imbedding

$$
W_{2}^{s-1}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{\infty}(\Omega) \quad \text { for } \quad s>2
$$

one obtains the desired estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau \sum_{i \in \theta_{i}^{-}}\left\|\xi_{i j 2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{z}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{11}
\end{equation*}
$$

In the same manner one can estimate $\chi_{i j i}$.
$\xi_{i j 4}(x, t)$ and $\xi_{i j 5}(x, t)$ are bounded bilinear functionals of $\left(a_{i j}, T_{t} u\right) \in$ $W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}\left(e_{0}\right)$, for $\lambda \geq 1, \mu \geq 1, q \geq 2$. Moreover, $\xi_{i j 4}$ vanishes if either $a_{i j}$ or $T_{i} u$ is a first-degree polynomial; $\xi_{i j 5}$ vanishes if either $a_{i j}$ is a second-degree polynomial or $T_{t} u$ is a constant. Using Lemma 1.6.4,

$$
\left|\xi_{i j 4}(x, t)\right| \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-3}\left|a_{i j}\right| W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right)\left|T_{i} u\right|_{W_{\jmath_{q} /(q-2)}^{\mu}\left(e_{0}\right)}, \quad 1 \leq \lambda, \mu \leq 2
$$

and, by a summation over the mesh

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\xi_{i j 4}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{i}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}\left\|T_{i} u\right\|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}}(\Omega), \quad 1 \leq \lambda, \mu \leq 2 \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

The following imbedding holds

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu}(\Omega) \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(\Omega) \quad \text { for } \quad \lambda \geq 2 / q \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Setting $\lambda+\mu=s$, one obtains from (12), (6) and (13)
(14) $\quad\left\|\xi_{i j 4}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(\Omega)}\left\|T_{t} u\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 3-2 / q \leq s \leq 4$.

Switching to the limit $q \rightarrow 2+0$ one can conclude that the estimate (14) holds for $2<s \leq 4$. Since

$$
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}^{-}}\left\|T_{t} u\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)} \leq T^{1 / 2}\left(\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}^{-}}\left\|T_{t} u\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} \leq C\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}
$$

from (14), summing over $t \in \theta_{\tau}^{-}$, one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{\bar{F}}}\left\|\xi_{i j 4}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{z-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, applying Lemma 1.6.4, one obtains, for $\xi_{i j 5}$, an estimate of the form (12), where $\mu=1$ and $1 \leq \lambda \leq 3$. Setting $q=2, \lambda=s-1$ and using the imbedding

$$
W_{2}^{s}(\Omega) \subseteq W_{\infty}^{1}(\Omega) \quad \text { for } \quad s>2
$$

follows

$$
\left\|\xi_{i j 5}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{-1}(\Omega)}\left\|T_{i} u\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(\Omega)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{\bar{F}}}\left\|\xi_{i j 5}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

$\chi_{0}(x, t)$ and $\zeta_{1}(x, t)$ are bounded bilinear functionals of $(a, u) \in L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right) \times$
$W_{2 q}^{\mu}(u-a)(g)$, for $\mu>3 / 2-3 / q, q \geq 2$, which vanish if $u$ is a first-degree polynomial. Applying Lemma 1.6.3,

$$
\left|\chi_{0}\right|,\left|\zeta_{1}\right| \leq C h^{\mu+1 / q-3 / 2}\|a\|_{L_{q}\left(e_{0}\right)}|u|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(q)}, \quad 3 / 2-3 / q<\mu \leq 2
$$

Hence, by a summation over the mesh $Q_{h \tau}^{-}$, one obtains

$$
\begin{gathered}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{F}^{-}}\left(\left\|\chi_{0}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\zeta_{1}\right\|_{\omega}\right) \leq C h^{\mu}\|a\|_{L_{q}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(Q)} \\
3 / 2-3 / q<\mu \leq 2
\end{gathered}
$$

Setting $\mu=s-2$ and applying the imbeddings
$W_{2}^{s}(Q) \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{s-2}(Q)$ for $q>2$ and $W_{2}^{s-2}(\Omega) \subseteq L_{q}(\Omega)$ where
$2 \leq q<2 /(3-s)$ for $2<s \leq 3,2 \leq q<\infty$ for $s=3$ and $q$ - arbitrary for $s>3$, one obtains the estimate

$$
\begin{gather*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{F}^{-}}\left(\left\|\chi_{0}\right\|_{\omega}+\left\|\zeta_{1}\right\|_{\omega}\right) \leq C h^{s-2}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}  \tag{17}\\
7 / 2-3 / q<s \leq 4
\end{gather*}
$$

Since $q>2$ is arbitrary, switching to the limit $q \rightarrow 2+0$, one concludes that the estimate (17) holds for $2<s \leq 4$.
$\zeta_{2}(x, t)$ is a bounded bilinear functional of $(a, u) \in W_{q}^{\lambda}\left(e_{0}\right) \times W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(g)$, for $\lambda \geq 0, \mu \geq 0, q \geq 2$, which vanishes if either $a$ or $u$ are constant. As in the previous case, one obtains

$$
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{-}^{-}}\left\|\zeta_{2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{\lambda+\mu}\|a\|_{W_{q}^{\lambda}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(Q)}, \quad 0 \leq \lambda, \mu \leq 1
$$

Setting $\lambda+\mu=s-2$ and using the imbeddings

$$
\begin{gathered}
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu}(\Omega) \subseteq W_{q}^{\lambda}(\Omega) \text { for } \mu \geq 1-2 / q, \quad \text { and } \\
W_{2}^{\lambda+\mu+2}(Q) \subseteq W_{2 q /(q-2)}^{\mu}(Q)
\end{gathered}
$$

one obtains

$$
\begin{gather*}
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{\overline{-}}^{-}}\left\|\zeta_{2}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C^{\prime} h^{s-2}\|a\|_{W_{2}^{z-2}(\Omega)}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}  \tag{18}\\
3-2 / q \leq s \leq 4
\end{gather*}
$$

Switching to the limit $q \rightarrow 2+0$, one concludes that the estimate (18) holds for $2<s \leq 4$.
$\xi(x, t)$ and $v(x, t)$ are bounded linear functionals of $u \in W_{2}^{s}(g)$, for $s>2$ (or rather, for $s>3 / 2$ ). Moreover, $\xi$ vanishes on the third-degree polynomials, and $v$ - on the second-degree polynomials. Using Lemma 1.6.3, after a summation over the mesh, one obtains

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tau \sum_{i \in \theta_{-}^{-}}\|\xi\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v(., 0)\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-3 / 2}|u|_{W_{2}^{\prime}\left(Q_{r}\right)}, \quad 2<s \leq 3 \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $Q_{\tau}=\Omega \times(-\tau, \tau)$. Applying Theorem 1.3.5, from (20) it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|v(., 0)\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\|u\|_{w_{2}^{s}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4 \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (4), (8)-(11), (15), (16)-(19) and (21) one obtains the following result.

THEOREM 1. The finite difference scheme (2) converges in the norm $\|\cdot\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)}$, if $c_{1} h \leq \tau \leq c_{2} h$, and the error estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \|u-v\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)} \leq C h^{s-2}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-1}(\Omega)}\right.  \tag{22}\\
& \left.+\|a\|_{W_{2}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4
\end{align*}
$$

holds.

Remark 1. An analogous estimate can be obtained if the coefficients $a_{i j}$ and a depend on $t$. The derivation of the a priori estimate of the type (4) is more difficult (see Samarskii [84]).

Remark 2. Using the factors $1 / 12,10 / 12,1 / 12$ instead of $1 / 4,1 / 2,1 / 4$, and $T_{1} T_{2} T_{i} f+\frac{\tau^{2}}{12} T_{1} T_{2} T_{i} \frac{\partial^{2} f}{\partial t^{2}}$ instead of $T_{1} T_{2} T_{i} f$ in (2), the order of convergence can be increased (for smoother solutions).

The factorised scheme. Consider the efficient factorised finite difference scheme

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{2}\right) v_{t i}+\mathcal{L}_{h} v=T_{1} T_{2} T_{t} f \text { in } Q_{h \tau} \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

with the same initial- and boundary-data as in (2). The scheme (23) is stable if the operator

$$
\left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{2}\right)-\frac{\tau^{2}}{4} \mathcal{L}_{h}
$$

is positive definite (see Samarskǐ̆ [84], Jovanović [41]). This condition is satisfied, for example, if

$$
\sigma \geq \frac{1}{2} \max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{C(\bar{\Omega})}
$$

and

$$
h \leq 4 c_{2}^{-2}\|a\|_{L_{2}(\Omega)}^{-1}
$$

The error $z=u-v$ satisfies the conditions

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{1}\right)\left(I+\sigma \tau^{2} \Lambda_{2}\right) z_{t \bar{t}}+\mathcal{L}_{h} z=\varphi^{\prime} \quad \text { in } \quad Q_{h \tau}, \\
& z=0 \quad \text { on } \quad \gamma \times \bar{\theta}_{\tau}, \\
& z=0, \quad z^{+}=\tau v+0.5 \tau^{2}\left(\varphi^{\prime}-\chi^{\prime}\right) \quad \text { on } \quad \omega \times\{0\},
\end{aligned}
$$

where,

$$
\varphi^{\prime}=\sum_{i, j=1}^{2} \xi_{i j}+\xi+\chi^{\prime}+\zeta
$$

and

$$
\chi^{\prime}=-\sigma \tau^{2}\left(u_{x_{1} \bar{x}_{1} t \bar{t}}+u_{x_{2} \tilde{E}_{2} t \bar{t}}\right)+\sigma^{2} \tau^{4} u_{x_{2} \tilde{x}_{1} x_{3} \bar{x}_{2} t \bar{t}}
$$

The a priori estimate (4) still holds with $\varphi^{\prime}$ instead of $\varphi$. One can easily prove that

$$
\tau \sum_{t \in \theta_{r}^{-}}\left\|\chi^{\prime}\right\|_{\omega} \leq C h^{s-2}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)}, \quad 2<s \leq 4
$$

which implies that the convergence rate estimate (22) also holds for the factorised difference scheme (23).

## 3. The Problem History and Comments

In this chapter we have derived the convergence rate estimates for the finite difference method for some basic initial-boundary-value problems for parabolic and hyperbolic linear partial differential equations. The procedure was based on the Bramble-Hilbert lemma and its generalisations (see Paragraph 1.6), and represents further developement of the methodology presented in Chapter II.

As it was already mentioned in Paragraph 1.8, in the case of parabolic linear partial differential equations of the second order, a complete theory of existence and uniqueness of the solution of basic initial-boundary-value problems is built in the anisotropic Sobolev spaces $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)$. Thus, analogous difference norms were used for the convergence rate estimates.

Analogously to the elliptic case, for a convergence rate estimate of a parabolic difference scheme of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r, r} / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right) \leq C(h+\sqrt{\tau})^{s-r}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{1 . s / 2}(Q)}, \quad s>r \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

is said to be consistent with the smoothness of the solution of the initial-boundaryvalue problem. If steps $h$ and $\tau$ satisfy the obvious relation

$$
c_{1} h^{2} \leq \tau \leq c_{2} h^{2},
$$

the estimate (1) reduces to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r} \cdot r / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right) \leq C h^{s-r}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s} \cdot \cdot / 2}(Q), \quad s>r . \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

In case of equations with variable coefficients, the constant $C$ depends on the norms of the coefficients. For example, if the coefficients are not functions of $t$, one obtains estimates of the form

$$
\begin{gather*}
\|u-v\|_{W_{2}^{r, ~ r / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)} \leq C h^{s-r}\left(\max _{i, j}\left\|a_{i j}\right\|_{W_{p}^{-1}(\Omega)}\right.  \tag{3}\\
\left.+\|a\|_{W_{j}^{\prime-2}(\Omega)}\right)\|u\|_{W_{2}^{s, 1 / 2}(Q)}, \quad s>r .
\end{gather*}
$$

(compare (1.26) and (1.27)).
For equations with constant coefficients, estimates of the form (1) were obtained by Lazarov [65] for $r=0, s=2$. A similar estimate in the discrete $L_{p}$-norm (for $s=2$ ) was derived by Godev \& Lazarov [25].

The case of fractional values of $s$ was studied by Ivanović, Jovanović \& Süli [29], [50]. Estimates of the form (2) were obtained for $2 \leq s \leq 4, r=0,2$. For $r=1$ the estimate was derived in the $W_{2}^{1,0}$-norm.

In the paper [13] by Dražic, estimates of the form (1) and (2) were obtained; also the conditions under which steps $h$ and $\tau$ may be independent of each other.

In the papers by Scott \& Seward [87] and Seward, Kasibhatla \& Fairweather [88] the role of the averaging of the initial data on the convergence rate of the difference scheme was examinated.

The problem of the optimal control with the parabolic equations was studied by Ivanović \& Jovanović [28].

In all these publications the Bramble-Hilbert lemma was used in the derivation of the convergence rate estimates. Note that some convergence rate estimates of the difference schemes for problems with weak solutions were obtained earlier, using different techniques (see e.g. Juncosa \& Young [56]).

Equations with variable coefficients were studied by Weinelt, Lazarov \& Streit [98], and Kuzik \& Makarov [58] - for integer values of $s$, and by Jovanović [39], [40], [42], [47] - for fractional values of $s$.

Paragraph 1 is mainly following the ref. [47] by Jovanovic. A simpler problem was considered in refs. [39], [40] and [42], with the coefficients $a_{i j} \in W_{\infty}^{s-1}(\Omega)$ and $a \in W_{\infty}^{s-2}(\Omega) \cap L_{\infty}(\Omega)$.

The variational-difference schemes also satisfy estimates of the form (1-3) (see Jovanovic [33]). However, more common are the estimates with a continuous, rather than discrete, $W_{2}^{r}{ }^{r}{ }^{r / 2}$-norm on the right-hand-side (see Zlotnik [114], [115], Hackbusch [27], Amosov \& Zlotnik [3]).

Besides the above described estimates, parabolic problems are also characterised by the estimates in the norms $L_{\infty}\left((0, T) ; L_{2}(\Omega)\right)$ and $L_{\infty}\left((0, T) ; W_{2}^{1}(\Omega)\right)$ (see Douglas \& Dupont [11], Douglas, Dupont \& Wheeler [12], Ranacher [82], Thomée \& Wahlbin [95], Wheeler [110], Zlamal [113]), and in the "negative" norms (see Thomée [93]).

A review of the more recent results related to the variational-difference methods of solving parabolic partial differential equations was given by Thomée in ref. [94].

In the hyperbolic case, the theory of existence and uniqueness of the solutions of the contour problems was not developed as much as for the elliptic and parabolic problems. As an example, consider the first initial-boundary-value problem for the second-order linear hyperbolic partial differential equation. The results given in Paragraph 1.8 imply that, if the right-hand-side of the equation belongs to the $W_{2}^{s-2}$ space, with the corresponding smoothness of the initial and boundary data, then the solution belongs to the $W_{2}^{s-1}$ space, but need not belong to the $W_{2}^{s}$. Consequently, in order to obtain the convergence rate estimates, one must assume a smoother solution than in the previous cases. That is why the hyperbolic problems are characterised by convergence rate estimates which are inconsistent with the smoothnes of the solution.

For the estimation of the convergence rates, usualy complex norms of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\left(\|u(., t)\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\Omega)}^{2}+\left\|\frac{\partial u(., t)}{\partial t}\right\|_{W_{2}^{r-1}(\Omega)}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}\right\|_{L_{\infty}(0, T)} \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

or

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\left(\|u(., t)\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\Omega)}^{\mathbf{n}}+\left\|\frac{\partial^{r} u(., t)}{\partial t^{r}}\right\|_{L_{2}(\Omega)}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}\right\|_{L_{\infty}(0, T)} \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

are used.
For the difference schemes, approximating the first initial-boundary-value problem for second-order linear hyperbolic partial differential equations with constant coefficients, with

$$
c_{1} h \leq \tau \leq c_{2} h,
$$

the convergence rate estimates of the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|u-v\|_{2, \infty}^{(r)} \leq C h^{s-r-1}\|u\|_{W_{2}^{\prime}(Q)} \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

were obtained by Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [49], [52] for $r=0,1,2$ and $r+1<$ $s \leq r+3$. Here $\|\cdot\|_{2, \infty}^{(r)}$ is the discrete analogue of the norm (4). Since by transition from the function $u(x, t)$ to its $t=$ const trace in Sobolev spaces $W_{2}^{3}$ one loses $1 / 2$ order of smoothness, so we may conclude that in the estimates of the form (6) an additional $1 / 2$ order of smoothness is lost.

Estimates in discrete norms of the form (5) for $r=1$ and $r=-1$, with the interpolation for $-1<r<1$, were derived by Dzhuraev \& Moskal'kov [19].

Equations with variable coefficients $a_{i j} \in W_{\infty}^{s-1}(\Omega), a \in W_{\infty}^{s-2}(\Omega)$ were examined by Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli [53], and an estimate of the form (6) was derived for $r=1$ and $2<s \leq 4$. Here the constant $C$ depends on the norms of the coefficients.

The paper by Dzhuraev, Kolesnik \& Makarov [18] also considers an equation with variable coefficients, using the method of straight lines for its solution. An estimate of the form (6) was obtained for $r=0$ and a fixed, integer value $s=2$.

The Paragraph 2 was written following refs. [53] by Jovanović, Ivanović \& Süli, and [48] by Jovanović.

## List of Symbols

## Numbers and Operations

| $\mathbf{N}-$ set of natural numbers | 7 | $[\alpha]=\left(\left[\alpha_{1}\right],\left[\alpha_{2}\right], \ldots,\left[\alpha_{n}\right]\right)^{T}$ | 15 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathbf{N}_{0}=\mathbf{N} \cup\{0\}$ | 7 | $[\alpha]^{-}=\left(\left[\alpha_{1}\right]^{-},\left[\alpha_{2}\right]^{-}, \ldots,\left[\alpha_{n}\right]^{-}\right)^{T}$ | 15 |
| $\mathbf{R}-$ set of real numbers | 7 | $\|\alpha\|=\alpha_{1}+\alpha_{2}+\ldots+\alpha_{n}$ | 7 |
| $C, C_{i}-$ constants | 9 | $x^{\alpha}=x_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} x_{2}^{\alpha_{2}} \ldots x_{n}^{\alpha_{n}}$ | 7 |
| $[s],[s]^{-}-$integer part $s$ | 7 | $\|x\|=\left(x_{1}^{2}+x_{2}^{2}+\ldots+x_{n}^{2}\right)^{1 / 2}$ | 7 |
| $x=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)^{T} \in \mathbf{R}^{n}$ | 7 | $\delta_{k l}-$ Kronecker's delta $^{T}$ | 28 |
| $\alpha=\left(\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{n}\right)^{T} \in \mathbf{N}_{0}^{n}$ | 7 |  |  |

## Domains

$\begin{array}{rl}\Omega-\text { domain in } R^{n} & 8 \\ \text { also: } \Omega=(0,1)^{2} & 32\end{array}$
$\bar{\Omega}$ - closure of the domain $\Omega 8$
$\Gamma=\partial \Omega$ - boundary of $\Omega \quad 8,32$
$S$-hypersurface in $\mathbf{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}} \quad 9$
$\mathcal{B}_{1}$ - unit ball in $\mathbf{R}^{\boldsymbol{n}} 21$
$\Omega^{\prime} \in \Omega$ - subdomain 8

| $\Omega_{h}$ | 14 |
| :--- | :--- |
| $\Omega^{h}$ | 14 |
| $\Omega_{h i}=\Omega_{h i}(x)$ | 46 |
| $\Omega_{i 0}=\Omega_{h i}(0)$ | 51 |
| $\Gamma_{i k}$ | 32 |
| $Q$ | $\ldots$ |

Functions, Distributions and Operations

$$
f(x)=f\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n}\right) \quad 8 \quad \mathcal{L} u \quad 22,47,55,68
$$

| supp $f$ |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $D_{i} f=\frac{\partial f}{\partial x_{i}}$ | 8 |  |
| $D^{\alpha} f=D_{1}^{\alpha_{1}} D_{2}^{\alpha_{2}} \cdots D_{n}^{\alpha_{n}} f$ | 8 |  |
| $d x=d x_{1} d x_{2} \cdots d x_{n}$ | 7 |  |
| $\langle f, \varphi\rangle$ | 9 |  |
| $\Delta_{a} f$ | 8 |  |
| $\Delta_{i, h} f$ | 8 |  |
| $f_{x_{i}}$ | 8 |  |
| $f_{\bar{x}_{i}}$ | 8 |  |
| $f_{x_{i}}$ | 8 |  |

## Function and Distribution Spaces

| $\mathcal{D}(\Omega)$ | 9 | $\stackrel{\circ}{W}_{p}^{s}(\Omega)$ | 12 | $B_{p, q}^{s}(\Omega)$ | 18 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathcal{D}^{\prime}(\Omega)$ | 9 | $W_{p}^{s}(\Omega ; \mathcal{X})$ | 13 | $M(V \rightarrow W)$ | 20 |
| $C^{m}(\Omega)$ | 8 | $W_{p}^{A}(\Omega)$ | 16 | $M(V)$ | 20 |
| $C^{m}(\bar{\Omega})$ | 8 | $W_{p}^{\left(s_{1}, \ldots, m^{\prime}\right)}(\Omega)$ | 16 | $M\left(W_{p}^{t}(\Omega) \rightarrow W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$ |  |
| $C_{0}^{m}(\Omega)$ | 8 | $W_{p}^{s, r}(Q)$ | 16 |  | 20 |
| $L_{p}(\Omega)$ | 8 | $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)$ | 17 | $M\left(W_{p}^{s}(\Omega)\right)$ | 21 |
| $L_{p, ~ l o c}(\Omega)$ | 8 | $\widehat{W}_{2}^{s, s / 2}(Q)$ | 17 | $W_{p, u n i j}^{s}$ | 21 |
| $\mathcal{P}$, | 19 | $W_{p, e}^{s}(\Omega)$ | 17 | $B_{q, p, u n i j}^{s}$ | 21 |
| $\mathcal{P}_{\text {B }}$ | 19 | $\Xi^{s}(\Omega)$ | 18 | $\widetilde{W}_{2}^{s-2, s-1}(Q)$ | 25 |
| $W_{p}^{*}(\Omega)$ | 11, 12 | $\Xi^{3,5 / 2}(Q)$ | 18 |  |  |

## Inner Products and Norms

| $(f, g)_{W_{p}^{k}(\Omega)}$ | 11 | $\|f\|_{W ;}^{\prime}(\Omega ; x)$ | 13 | $\\|f\\|_{W_{p},{ }^{\prime}(Q)}$ | 16 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\\|f\\|_{C m(\bar{\Omega})}$ | 8 | $\\|f\\|_{W}(\Omega ; \mathcal{X})$ | 13 | $\|f\|_{W_{2}^{\prime \prime}} \mathbf{1 / 2}(Q)$ | 17 |
| $\\|f\\|_{L_{r}(\Omega)}$ | 8 | $\|f\|_{\alpha, p}$ | 15 | $\\|f\\|_{W_{p, 9}(\Omega)}$ | 17 |
| $\|f\|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}$ | 11 | $\\|f\\|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}$ | 16 | $\\|f\\|_{B_{p, q}^{\prime}}(\Omega)$ | 18 |
| $\\|f\\|_{W_{p}(\Omega)}$ | 11 | $\|f\|_{W_{p}^{\left(t_{1}, \ldots, n_{n}\right)}(\Omega)}$ | 16 |  |  |

Meshes and Mesh Domains

| $\mathbf{R}_{h}$ | 26 | $e(x)$ | 32 | $e_{i}(x)$ | 36 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $i(x)$ | 26 | $\varpi$ | 32 | $\theta_{\tau}$ | 56 |
| $\vartheta$ | 26 | $\omega$ | 32 | $\theta_{\tau}^{-}$ | 56 |
| $x^{-}(\vartheta)$ | 26 | $\bar{\omega}$ | 32 | $\theta_{\tau}^{+}$ | 56 |
| $x^{+}(\vartheta)$ | 26 | $\omega_{i}$ | 32 | $\bar{\theta}_{\tau}$ | 56 |
| $\bar{\vartheta}$ | 26 | $\omega_{k l}$ | 32 | $Q_{h \tau}$ | 56 |
| $\theta$ | 27 | $\gamma$ | 32 | $Q_{h \tau}^{-}$ | 56 |
| $\theta^{-}$ | 27 | $\gamma_{i \boldsymbol{k}}$ | 32 | $Q_{h \tau}^{+}$ | 56 |
| $\theta^{+}$ | 27 | $\bar{\gamma}_{i k}$ | 32 | $\bar{Q}_{h \tau}$ | 56 |
| $\Theta$ | 30 | $\boldsymbol{\gamma}_{*}$ | 32 | $\boldsymbol{g}_{0}(x, t)$ | 62 |
| $\mathbf{R}_{\boldsymbol{h}}^{\mathbf{2}}$ | 32 | $e_{0}(x)$ | 36 | $\boldsymbol{g}_{\boldsymbol{i}}(x, t)$ | 62 |

## Mesh Functions and Difference Operators

| $v_{\boldsymbol{x}}$ | 27 | $\boldsymbol{v}^{ \pm i}$ | 32 | $\mathcal{L}_{h} v$ | $35,40,47,57,69$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $v_{x}$ | 27 | $v_{\boldsymbol{t}}$ | 57 | $\tilde{\mathcal{C}}_{\boldsymbol{h}} v$ | 40 |
| $v_{\boldsymbol{x}}$ | 27 | $v_{\bar{t}}$ | 57 | $\Lambda_{i} v$ | 67 |
| $v^{ \pm}$ | 27,57 | $\Lambda v$ | 27 | $H(v)$ | 26 |
| $v_{x_{i}}$ | 8,32 | $\bar{\Lambda} v$ | 28 | $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\vartheta)$ | 26 |
| $v_{\boldsymbol{x}_{i}}$ | 8,32 | $\Delta_{h} v$ | 33 | $\stackrel{\circ}{H}(\omega)$ | 32 |
| $v_{\boldsymbol{x}_{i}}$ | 8,32 | $\stackrel{\circ}{\Delta}_{h} v$ | 33 |  |  |

## Discrete Inner Products and Norms

| $(v, w)_{v}=(v, w)_{L_{2}(v)}$ | 26 | $[v, w]_{0}$ | 27 | $\\|v\\|_{L_{\text {q }}(\omega)}$ | 39 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $(v, w)_{w}=(v, w)_{L_{2}(\boldsymbol{w})}$ | 32 | $[v, w]_{w}$ | 34 | $\\|v\\| W_{\text {¢ }}(\omega)$ | 39 |
| $(v, w)_{Q_{A r}}=(v, w)_{L_{2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}$ | 58 | $[v, w]_{i, \omega}$ | 34 | $\\|v\\|_{Q_{\wedge}}$ | 58 |
| $\\|v\\|_{0}=\\|v\\|_{L_{2}(v)}$ | 27 | $\|v\|_{W_{2}(\theta)}$ | 28, 29 | $\\|v\\|_{i}$ | 58 |
| $\\|\left[v\left\\|_{0}=\right\\|\left[v \\|_{L_{2}(v)}\right.\right.$ | 27 | $\\|v\\|_{1} w_{2}(\theta)$ | 28, 30 | $\|v\|_{1 / 2}$ | 58 |


| $\\|v\\|_{\varpi}=\\|v\\|_{L_{2}(\varpi)}$ | 32 | $\\| v]_{W_{2}^{r}(\theta)}$ | 29,30 | $A_{r}(v)$ | 32 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\\|v\\|_{\omega}=\\|\left.[v]\right\|_{L_{2}(\omega)}$ | 34 | $\|v\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}$ | 33 | $B_{r}(v)$ | 30 |
| $\left.\\| v]\left.\right\|_{i}=\\| v\right]\left.\right\|_{i, \omega}$ | 34 | $\\|v\\|_{W_{2}^{r}(\omega)}$ | 33 | $N_{r}(v)$ | 30 |
| $\\|v\\|_{W_{2}^{2,1 / 2}\left(Q_{h r}\right)}=\\|v\\|_{1,1 / 2}$ | 58 | $[v]_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}$ | 34 | $A(v)$ | 59 |
| $\\|v\\|_{2, \infty}^{(1)}$ | 69 | $\\|v\\|_{W_{2}^{k}(\omega)}$ | 34 | $B(v)$ | 59 |

## Bibliography

1. R.A. Adams: Sobolev spaces, Academic Press, New York 1975.
2. S. Aljančić: Uvod u realnu i funkcionalnu analizu, Građevinska knjiga, Beograd 1968.
3. А.А. Амосов, А.А. Злотник: Разностные схельи второго порядха точности для уравнений одкомерного двиэсния өязкого газа, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 27 (1987), 1032-1049.
4. J. Bergh, J. Löfström: Interpolation spaces, Springer, Berlin etc. 1976.
5. Г.К. Берикелашвили: $О$ сходимости в $W_{2}^{2}$ разностного решения задачи Дирихле, ЖЖ. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 30 (1990), 470-474.
6. О.В. Весов, В.П. Ильин, С.М. Никольский: Иитегральные представления фулкций и теорельи вложсния, Наука, Москва 1975.
7. J.H. Bramble, S.R. Hilbert: Estimation of linear functionals on Sobolev spaces with application to Fourier transform and spline interpolation, SIAM J. Numer. Anal. 7 (1970), 112-124.
8. J.H. Bramble, S.R. Hilbert: Bounds for a class of linear functionals with application to Hermite interpolation, Numer. Math. 16 (1971), 362-369.
9. P.G. Ciarlet: Orders of convergence in finite element methods, In: J.R. Whiteman (ed.), The mathematics of finite elements, Academic Press, London 1973, 113-129.
10. P.G. Ciarlet: The finite element method for ellipitic problems, NorthHolland, Amsterdam 1978.
11. J. Douglas, T. Dupont: A finite element collocation melhod for quasilinear parabolic equations, Math. Comput. 27(1973), 17-28.
12. J. Douglas, T. Dupont, M.F. Wheeler: A quasi-projection analysis of Galerkin methods for parabolic and hyperbolic equations, Math. Comput. 32 (1978), 345-362.
13. M. Dražic: Convergence rates of difference approximations to weak solutions of the heat transfer equation, Oxford University Computing Laboratory, Numerical Analysis Group, Report No 86/22, Oxford 1986.
14. Н.Т. Дренска: Сходимость разностной схемы метода комечных элементов для уравнения Пуассона в метрике $L_{p}$, Вестник. Москов. Унив. Сер. 15 Вычисл. Мат. Кибернет. 3 (1984), 19-22.
15. Н.Т. Дренска: Сходимость в метрихе $L_{p}$ разностной схемы метода конечных элементов для элиптического уравнения с постоянными коэффичиентами, Вестник. Москов. Унив. Сер. 15 Вычисл. Мат. Кибернет. 4 (1985), 9-13.
16. T. Dupont, R. Scott: Polynomial approximation of functions in Sobolev spaces, Math. Comput. 34 (1980), 441-463.
17. Е.Г. Дьяконов: Разиостные методы решекия краевых задач, Изд. МГУ, Москва 1971 (т. I), 1972 (т. II).
18. И.Н. Джураев, Т.Н. Колесник, В.Л. Макаров: О точности метода прямых для хвазилинейных гиперболических уравиекий второго порядха с малым параметром при старией ироизводной по времени, Дифференциальные уравнения 21 (1985), 1164-1170.
19. И.Н. Джураев, М.Н. Москальков: Исследование сгодимости решения разностной сгемы с весами х обобщенному решенио уравнения холебаний струны из класса $W_{2}^{2}\left(Q_{T}\right)$, Дифференциальные уравнения 21 (1985), 2145-2152.
20. И.П. Гаврилюк, Р.Д. Лазаров, В.Л. Макаров, С.И. Пирназаров: Оченки скорости сходимости разностных схем для уравнений четвертого
 365.
21. И.П. Гаврилюк, В.Л. Макаров: Точные разностные схемы для одного класса неликейных краевых задач и их применение, Дифференциальные уравнения 22 (1986), 1155-1165.
22. И.П. Гаврилюк, В.Г. Приказчиков, А.Н. Химич: Точность решения разностной краевой задачи для эллиптического оператора четвертого порядка со смешанными граничными условиями, 汭. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 26 (1986), 1821-1830.
23. И.П. Гаврилюк, В.С. Саженюк: Оценки схорости сходимости метода штрафа и сетох для одного класса ョллиптических вариационных неравенств четеертого порлдка, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 26 (1986), 1635-1642.
24. K.N. Godev, R.D. Lazarov: On the convergence of the difference scheme for the second boundary problem for the biharmonic equation with solution from $W_{p}^{k}$, In: A.A. Samarskij, I. Katai (eds.), Mathematical Models in Physics and Chemistry and

Numerical Methods of Their Realization, Proc. Seminar held in Visegrad (Hungary) 1982, Teubner Texte zur Mathematik 61, 130-141.
25. K.N. Godev, R.D. Lazarov: Error estimates of finite-difference schemes in $L_{p}$-metrics for parabolic boundary value problems, Comptes rendus Acad. Bulgar. Sci. 37 (1984), 565-568.
26. K.N. Godev, R.D. Lazarov: Convergence of difference schemes for elliptic problems with variable coefficients, In: Numerical methods and applications '84, Sofia 1985, 308-313.
27. W. Hackusch: Optimal $H^{p, p / 2}$ error estimates for a parabolic Galerkin method, SIAM J. Numer. Anal. 18 (1981), 681-692.
28. L.D. Ivanović, B.S. Jovanović: Approximation and regularization of control problem governed by parabolic equation, In: G.V. Milovanović (ed.), Numerical methods and approximation theory, Proc. Conf. held in Nis 1984, University of Niš, Niš 1984, 161-166.
29. L.D. Ivanović, B.S. Jovanovic, E.E. Süli: On the rate of convergence of difference schemes for the heat transfer equation on the solutions from $W_{2}^{s, s / 2}$, Mat. vesnik 36 (1984), 206-212.
30. L.D. Ivanović, B.S. Jovanović, E.E. Süli: On the convergence of difference schemes for the Poisson equation, In: B. Vrdoljak (ed.), IV Conference on applied mathematics, Proc. Conf. held in Split 1984, University of Split, Split 1985, 45-49.
31. Л.Д. Иванович, Б.С. Йованович, Э.Э. Шили: О сходимости разностных схем для бигармонического ураөнения, 'Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 26 (1986), 776-780.
32. L.D. Ivanovich, B.S. Jovanovich, E.E. Shili: The convergence of difference schemes for a biharmonic equation, USSR Comput. Math. Math. Phys. 26 (1986) (1987), 87-90.
33. Б.С. Йованович: О сходимости ироекционно-разностных схем длл уравления теплопроводности, Mat. vesnik 6(19)(34) (1982), 279-292.
34. Б.С. Йованович: $О$ сходимости дискретних решєний к обобщенным решениям краевых задач, В кн.: Н.С. Бахвалов, Ю.А. Кузнецов (изд.), Вариационно-разностные методы в математической физике, Труды конф. пров. в Москве 1983, ОВМ АН СССР, Москва 1984, 120-129.
35. B.S. Jovanović: Jedno uopštenje leme Bramble-Hilberla, Zbornik radova PMF u Ḱragujevcu 8 (1987), 81-87.
36. Б.С. Йованович: Аппрохсимация обобщеннит решений с помощью хонечних разностей, Arch. Math. (Brno) 23 (1987), 9-14.
37. B.S. Jovanović: Sur la méthode des domaines fictifs pour une équation elliptique quasilinéaire du quatrième ordre, Publ. Inst. Math. 42(56) (1987), 167173.
38. B.S. Jovanović: Schéma aux differénces finies pour une équation elliptique quasilinéaire dans un domaine arbitraire, Mat. vesnik 40 (1988), 31-40.
39. Б.С. Йованович: $О$ слодимости дискретных методов для нестачионарных задач, Вычисл. процессы сист. 6 (1988), 145-151.
40. B.S. Jovanović: On the convergence of finite-difference schemes for parabolic equations with variable coefficients, Numer. Math. 54 (1989), 395-404.
41. B.S. Jovanović: Numeričke metode rešavanja parcijalnih diferencijalnih jednačina, Savremena rac̈unska tehnika i njena primena 8, Mat. Institut, Beograd 1989.
42. Б.С. Йованович: Аппроксимачия обобщенных решений краевых задач с помощью конечных разностей, Banach Center Publ. 24 (1989), 157-166.
43. B.S. Jovanović: Finite-difference approximations of elliptic equations with non-smooth coefficients, In: B. Sendov, R. Lazarov, I. Dimov (eds.), Numerical methods and applications, Proc. Conf. held in Sofia 1988, Bulgar. Acad. Sci., Sofia 1989, 207-211.
44. B.S. Jovanović: A remark on the fictitious domain method, In: B.S. Jovanović (ed.), VI Conference on applied mathematics, Proc. Conf. held on Tara 1988. University of Belgrade, Belgrade 1989, 77-82.
45. B.S. Jovanovic: Sur la convergence des schémas aux differences finies pour des équations elliptiques du quatrième ordre avec des solutions irrégulières, Publ. Inst. Math. 46(60) (1989), 214-222.
46. B.S. Jovanović: Optimal error estimates for finite-difference schemes with variable coefficients, Z. Angew. Math. Mech. 70 (1990), 640-642.
47. B.S. Jovanovic: Convergence of finite-difference schemes for parabolic equations with variable coefficients, Z. Angew. Math. Mech. 71 (1991), 647-650.
48. B.S. Jovanović: Convergence of finite-difference schemes for hyperbolic equations with variable coefficients, Z. Angew."Math. Mech. 72 (1992), 493-496.
49. B.S. Jovanovic, L.D. Ivanovic: On the convergence of the difference schemes for the equation of vibrating string, In: G.V. Milovanovic (ed.), Numerical methods and approximation theory, Proc. Conf. held in Niš 1984, University of Niš, Niš 1984, 155-159.
50. B.S. Jovanović, L.D. Ivanović, E.E. Süli: On the convergence rate of difference schemes for the heat transfer equation, In: B. Vrdoljak (ed.), IV Conference on applied mathematics, Proc. Conf. held in Split 1984, University of Split, Split 1985, 41-44.
51. Б.С. Йованович, Л.Д. Иванович, Э.Э. Шили: О сдимости размостиых сгем для ураөиения $-\Delta u+c u=f$ на обобщенных решениях из $W_{2,-}^{s}(-\infty<s<+\infty)$, Publ. Inst. Math. 37(51) (1985), 129-138.
52. B.S. Jovanović, L.D. Ivanović, E.E. Süli: Sur la convergence des schémas aux differences finies pour l'équation des ondes, Z. Angew. Math. Mech. 66 (1986), 308-309.
53. B.S. Jovanović, L.D. Ivanović, E.E. Süli: Convergence of a finite-difference scheme for second-order hyperbolic equations with variable coefficients, IMA J. Nurner. Anal. 7 (1987), 39-45.
54. B.S. Jovanović, L.D. Ivanović, E.E. Süli: Convergence of finite-difference schemes for elliptic equations with variable coefficients, IMA J. Numer. Anal. 7 (1987), 301-305.
55. B.S. Jovanović, E.E. Süli, L.D. Ivanović: On finite difference schemes of high order accuracy for elliptic equations with mixed derivatives, Mat. vesnik 38 (1986), 131-136.
56. M.L. Junkosa, D.M. Young: On the order of convergence of solutions of a difference equation to a solution of the diffusion equation, SIAM J. 1 (1953), 111-135.
57. В.М. Калинин, В.Л. Макаров: Очекка схорости сходимости разностной схемы в $L_{2}$-норме дяя третьей храевой задачи осесимметричкой теории упругости на решениях из $W_{2}^{1}(\Omega)$, Дифференциальные уравнения 23 (1987), 1207-1219.
58. А.М. Кузик, В.Л. Макаров: О быстроте сходимости разностной схеми метода сумлариой аппрохсимачии для обобщенных решений, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 26 (1986), 941-946.
59. О.А. Ладыженскал: Краеөые задачи математической физихи, Наука, Москва 1973.
60. О.А. Ладыженская, Н.Н. Уральцева: Ликейнье и квазилинейные ураөнения эллиппического типа, Наука, Москва 1964.
61. О.А. Ладыженская, В.А. Солонников, Н.Н. Уральцева: Ликейные и квазилинейные уравнения параболическоzо типа, Наука, Москва 1967.
62. Р.Д. Лазаров: К вопросу о сходимости разностных схем для обобщенных решений уравнения Пуассона, Дифференциальные уравнения 17 (1981), 1285-1294.
63. Р.Д. Лазаров: О сходимости разкостных решений х обобщенным решениям бигармонического уравнения. в прямоугольнихе, Дифференциальные уравнения 17 (1981), 1295-1303..
64. R.D. Lazarov: On the convergence of the finite difference schemes for the Poisson's equation in discrete norms $L_{p}$. Wissenschaftliche Beitrage der IH Wismar Nr. 7.1/82 (1982), 86-90.
65. Р.Д. Лазаров: Сходимость разностных схем для параболичесхих уравиений с обобщенивми решениями, Pliska Stud. Math. Bulgar. 5 (1983), 51-59.
66. Р.Д. Лазаров, В.Л. Макаров: Разиостные схелы өторого порядха точмости для осесилметричного уравнения Пуассона на обоб́щенных решиеният, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 21 (1981), 1168-1180.
67. Р.Д. Лазаров, В.Л. Макаров, А.А. Самарский: Применение точних разиостных схел для построения и исследования разиостиих схели на обобщенных решениях, Мат. сборник 117 (1982), 469-480.
68. R.D. Lazarov, V.L. Makarov, W. Weinelt: On the convergence of difference schemes for the approximation of solutions $u \in W_{2}^{m}(m>0.5)$ of elliptic equations with mixed derivatives, Numer. Math. 44 (1984), 223-232.
69. R.D. Lazarov, Yu.I. Mokin: On the convergence of difference schemes for Poisson equations in $\mathrm{E}_{\mathrm{p}}$-metrics, Soviet Math. Dokl. 24 (1981), 590-594.
70. J.L. Lions, E. Magenes: Problèmes aux limites non homogènes et applications, Dunod, Paris 1968.
71. В.Л. Макаров, В.М. Калинин: Содасованяве оченхи скорости сходимости разностных схем в $L_{2}$-норме для третьей краевий задачи теорин упруzости, Дифференциальные уравнения 22 (1986), 1265-1268.
72. В.Л. Макаров, С.В. Макаров: $О$ точности разиостных схем для квазилинейных эллиптических уравнекий в ромбе с решекиями из класса $W_{2}^{k}(\Omega), 1<k \leq 4$. Пифференциальные уравнения 25 (1989), 1240-1249.
73. В.Л. Макаров, М.Н. Москальков: О точности разностных схем в классе обобщенных решений эляиптического уравнения с переменными коэффициеттами в произвольной выпуклой области, Дифференциальные уравнения 22 (1986), 1046-1054.
74. В.Л. Макаров, А.И. Рыженко: Сояласованные оценки схорости сходиности метода сеток для уравнекия Пуассона в полярних хоордижатах, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 27 (1987), 867-874.
75. В.Л. Макаров, А.И. Рыженко: Согласовакжые оценки скорости стодимости метода сетох дяs осесимлетричного уравнения Пуассона в сферичесхих координатах, 次. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 27 (1987), 1252-1255.
76. M. Marletta: Supraconvergence of discretisations methods on nonuniform meshes, MSc Thesis, Oxford University 1988.
77. V.G. Maz'ya, T.O. Shaposhnikova: Theory of multipliers in spaces of differentiable functions. Monographs and Studies in Mathematics 23. Pitman, Boston, Mass. 1985.
78. Ю.И. Мокин: Сеточяый аналоz теоремы о мультипликаторе, 沈. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 11 (1971), 746-749.
79. Л.А. Оганесян, Л.А. Руховец: Вариачиоино-разностные міетоды решения эллиптических уравнений, Изд. АН Арм.ССР, Ереван 1979.

S0. В.Г. Приказчиков, Ж.П. Алланазаров: Схема четвертого поряджа точности в спехтральпой задаче для уравиения со слешанной производной, Дифференциальные уравпения 25 (1989), 1250-1255.
81. В.Г. Приказчиков, А.Н. Химич: Разностная задача на собственнье значения для эллиптичесхого оператора четөертого порядха со смешанныли краевыли условияли, . вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 25 (1985), 1486-1495.
82. R. Ranacher: Finite element solution of diffusion problems with irregular data, Numer. Math. 43 (1984), 309-327.
83. W. Rudin: Functional analysis, McGraw-Hill, New York 1973.
84. А.А. Самарский: Теория разиостных схель, Наука, Москва 1983.
85. А.А. Самарский, Р.Д. Лазаров, В.Л. Макаров: Разностные схелы для дифференциальных уравнений с обобщениимии решениями, Высшая школа, Москва 1987.
86. L. Schwartz: Théorie des distributions I, II, Herman, Paris 1950/51.
87. J.A. Scott, W.L. Seward: Finite difference methods for parabolic problems with nonsmooth initial data, Oxford University Computing Laboratory, Numerical Analysis Group, Report No 86/22, Oxford 1987.
88. W.L. Seward, P.S. Kasibhatla, G. Fairweather: On the numerical solution of a model air pollution problem with non-smooth initial data, Commun. Appl. Numer. Methods 6 (1990), 145-156.
89. С.Л. Соболев: Некоторие применения функуионального анализа е математической физике, Изд. СО АН СССР, Новосибирск 1962.
90. G. Strang, G. Fix: An analysis of the finite element method, Prentice Hall, New York 1973.
91. E. Süli, B. Jovanović, L. Ivanović: Finite difference approximations of generalized solutions, Math. Comput. 45 (1985), 319-327.
92. E.E. Süli, B.S. Jovanović, L.D. Ivanović: On the construction of finite difference schemes approximating generalized solutions, Publ. Inst. Math. 37(51) (1985), 123-128.
93. V. Thomée: Negative norm estimates and superconvergence in Galerkin methods for parabolic problenis, Math. Comput. 34 (1980), 93-113.
94. V. Thomée: Galerkin finite element methods for parabolic problems, Lecture notes in mathematics 1054. Springer, Berlin-Heidelberg-New York 1984.
95. V. Thomée, L.B. Wahlbin: Maximum-norm stability and error estimates in Galerkin methods for parabolic equations in one space variable, Numer. Math. 41 (1983), 345-371.
96. H. Triebel: Interpolation theory, function spaces, differential operators, Deutscher Verlag der Wissenschaften, Berlin (DDR) 1978.
97. В. Вайнельт, Р.Д. Лазаров, В.Л. Макаров: О сходимости разностных схем для эллиптических ураєнений со смешанными производными и обобщеииьли решениями, Дифференциальные уравнения 19 (1983), 11401145.
98. В. Вайнельт, Р.Д. Лазаров, У. Штрайт: О порядхе сходимости разностних схем для слабых решений уравнения теплопроводности в акизотропной неоднородной среде, Дифференциальные уравнения 20 (1984), 11441151.
99. С.А. Войцеховский: Очснки скорости сходимости разностных схем для квазилинейных әллиптических уравнений четвертого порядка, Дифференциальные уравнения 22 (1986), 1032-1035.
100. С.А. Войцеховский, И.П. Гаврилюк: $О$ сходимости разностных решений к обобщенкым решениям первой краевой задачи для квазилинейного уравнения четвертого порядха в областлх произвольной формы, Дифференциальные уравнения 21 (1985), 1582-1590.
101. С.А. Войцеховский, И.П. Гаврилюк, В.Л. Макаров: Сходимость разностных решениі̆ к обобщенным решениям перөой краевой задачи для эллиптического оператора четвертого порядка в областлх слоэсной формы, Дифференциальные уравнения 23 (1987), 1403-1407.
102. С.А. Войцеховский, И.П. Гаврилюк, В.С. Саженюк: Очекки скорости сходимости разностных схем для вариационных эллиптических нераөенств еторого порядка в произвольной области, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 26 (1986), 827-836.
103. С.А. Войцеховский, В.М. Калинин: Об оченхе схорости сходимости разностных схем для первой краевой задачи теории упругости в ажизотропном случае, 颙. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 29 (1989), 1088-1092.
104. С.А. Войцеховский, В.Л. Макаров, В.Н. Новиченко: Об оченке схорости сходимости разностных схем для квазиликейных әллиптических уравнений четвертого порядка, 汭 вычисэ̣. мат. мат. физ. 25 (1985), 17251729.
105. С.А. Войцеховский, В.Л. Макаров, Ю.И. Рыбак: Оценки скорости сходимости разностной аппроксимачии задачи Диритле для ураөнения $-\Delta u+\sum_{|\alpha| \leq 1}(-1)^{|\alpha|} D^{\alpha} q_{\alpha}(x) u=f(x) \quad п р и \quad q_{\alpha}(x) \in W_{\infty}^{\lambda|\alpha|}, \lambda \in(0,1]$. Дифференциальные уравнения 24 (1988), 1987-1994.
106. С.А. Войцеховский, В.Л. Макаров, Т.Г. Шаблий: О сходимости разиостних решений х обобщенним решениям задачи Дирихле для уравкения Гельмгольца в выпуклом нногоугольнике, Ж. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 25 (1985), 1336-1345.
107. С.А. Войцеховский, В.Н. Новиченко: Обоснованве разностной схель повышенного порядка точности для задачи Дирихле для уравнения

Пуассона в классах обобщенкых решений, Дифференциальные уравнения 24 (1988), 1631-1633.
108. Е.А. Волков: О дифференчиальных сөойствах решений краевых задач для уравнений Лапласа и Пуассона на прямоугольнике, Труды МИАН СССР 77 (1965), 89-112.
109. W. Weinelt: Untersuchungen zur Konvergenzgeschwindigkeit bei Differenzenverfahren, Zeitschrift der THK 20 (1978), 763-769.
110. M.F. Wheeler: $L_{\infty}$ estimates of optimal orders for Galerkin methods for one dimensional second order parabolic and hyperbolic problems, SIAM J. Numer. Anal. 10 (1973), 908-913.
111. J. Wloka: Partial differential equations, Cambridge Univ. Press, Cambridge 1987.
112. K. Yosida: Functional analysis, Springer, Berlin 1971.
113. M. Zlamal: Finite element methods for parabolic equations, Math. Comput. 28 (1974), 393-404.
114. А.А. Злотник: Оченка скорости сходимости в $L_{2}$ проехционноразностных схенє для параболических уравнений, ※. вычисл. мат. мат. физ. 18 (1978), 1454-1465.
115. А.А. Злотник: Оценха скорости сходимости в $V_{2}\left(Q_{T}\right)$ проехционноразмостных схем для параболических уравнений, Вестник Москов. Унив., Сер. 15 Вычисл. Мат. Кибернет. 1 (1980), 27-35.


## POSEBNA IZDANJA MATEMATIČKOG INSTITUTA U BEOGRADU

1. (1963) D. S. Mitrinović, R. S. Mitrinović:

Tableaux d'une classe de nombres reliés aux nombres de Stirling, III
2. (1963) K. Milošević-Rakočević:

Prilozi teoriji i praksi Bernoullievih polinoma i brojeva
3. $(1964,1972)$ V. Devidé:

Matematička logika
4. (1964) D. S. Mitrinović, R. S. Mitrinović:

Tableaux d'une classe de nombres reliés aux nombres de Stirling, IV
5. (1965) D. Ž. Doković:

Algebra trigonometrijskih polinoma
6. (1966) D. S. Mitrinović, R. S. Mitrinović:

Tableaux d'une classe de nombres reliés aux nombres de Stirling, VI
7. (1969) T. Peyovitch, M. Bertolino, O. Rakić:

Quelques problèmes de la théorie qualitative des équations différentielles ordinaires
8. (1969) Б. II. Берасимовић:

Правилни верижни разломци
9. (1971) V. Mîlovanović:

Matematičko-logički model organizacijskog sistema
10. (1971) B. N. Rachajsky:

Sur les systèmes en involution des équations aux dérivée partielles du premier ordre et d'ordre supérieur. L'application des systèmes de Charpit
11. (1974) 2. P. Mamuzić:

Koneksni prostori
12. (1974) Z. Ivković, J. Bulatović, J. Vukmirović, S. Z̆ivanović:

Application of spectral multiplicity in separable Hilbert space to stochastic processes
13. (1975) M. Plavs̃ić:

Mehanika prostih polarnih kontinuuma
14. (1981) V. Vujičić:

Kovarijantna dinamika
15. (1992) D. Mus̈icki:

Degenerative systems in generalized mechanics

